THE RELATIONSHIP OF ACADEMIC TRAINING AND EDUCATIONAL EXPERIENCE TO THE ADMINISTRATIVE EFFECTIVENESS OF SECONDARY SCHOOL PRINCIPALS AS PERCEIVED BY TEACHERS IN EDUCATIONAL REGION I,

THAILAND

By

PRACHOOM RODPRASERT

Bachelor of Education The College of Education Chonburi, Thailand 1970

Master of Education Louisiana State University Baton Rouge, Louisiana 1972

Submitted to the Faculty of the Graduate College of the Oklahoma State University in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the Degree of DOCTOR OF EDUCATION December, 1976 Thesis 1976D R 695r cop.2

e Angeler gester beinget

٠

.1



THE RELATIONSHIP OF ACADEMIC TRAINING AND EDUCATIONAL EXPERIENCE TO THE ADMINISTRATIVE EFFECTIVENESS OF SECONDARY SCHOOL PRINCIPALS AS PERCEIVED BY TEACHERS IN EDUCATIONAL REGION I,

THAILAND

Thesis Approved:

Thesis Adviser man Dean of the Graduate College

997328 <sup>ii</sup>

#### ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The writer wishes to acknowledge his sincere appreciation to those persons whose assistance, guidance, encouragement, and cooperation were imperative for the completion of this study.

He is particularly indebted and grateful to Dr. Kenneth St. Clair who served as the Chairman of Doctoral Committee, to Dr. Carl R. Anderson who served as the Thesis Adviser, to Dr. William E. Segall and Dr. Richard L. Teague who served as the committee members, and to Dr. William D. Warde who served as the computer and statistical analysis consultant. The study progressed under their immediate directions, keen criticism, valuable suggestions, and sympathetic encouragement in all stages of this study.

Acknowledgement of profound appreciation is due to Mr. Charoon Vongsayanha, the Secretary-General of the Ministry of Education, and to Mr. Boon-Nern Noobanjong, the Acting Director-General of the Department of General Education, for their permission and cooperation given to this study.

Special thanks and deep appreciation are given to Mr. Jadet Seedolrusamee, Miss Tiwaporn Chullasub, and Miss Krueval Potipunta who served as the data-coordinators in Thailand. Without their sincere help and friendship, this thesis would never have been possible.

A note of thanks is also given to Mrs. Anchalee Leesavan, Mrs. Promtida Sankamkrue, and Miss Krueval Potipunta for their

iii

assistance in the translation of the questionnaires.

Deepest appreciation is expressed to the writer's parents, Mr. Mark and Mrs. Chom Rodprasert, who are his best teachers at all times, for their true love and encouragements. Deep appreciation is, of course, given to his adorable fiancee, Tiwaporn Chullasub, for her constant inspiration, encouragement, sacrifice, and understanding.

A great sense of recognition is given for the unforgettable and valuable encouragement of the writer's youngest brother, Rewatta, who always wrote to him with a word, "Hang on my big brother, pay attention to your study, and come back home as soon as you can."

Finally, this dissertation is dedicated to his beloved parents and above all to his beloved country, Thailand.

iv

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

	]	Page
NATURE AND PURPOSE OF THE STUDY	•	1
Introduction		1
Statement of the Problem and Questions to be Answered		
Hypotheses of the Study	•	3
Purposes of the Study	•	5
Objective of the Study	•	6
Definition of Terms	•	7
Limitations of the Study	•	7
Organization of the Study	•	10
	•	13
SUMMARY OF THAILAND'S EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION STRUCTURE AND REVIEW OF LITERATURE RELATED TO THE CONCEPTS OF ADMINISTRATIVE EFFECTIVENESS		15
	•	1)
SECTION I: EDUCATION IN THAILAND	•	16
Introduction		10
Policy and Aims	•	16
The Government Policies in Education	•	18
National Aims and Objectives of Education	•	18
Structure and System of Education	•	23 26
Kindergarten or Pre-primary Education	•	20 28
Elementary or Compulsory Education	•	28 28
Secondary Education		20 29
nigher Education		30
Administrative Structure of Education	•	31
Different Government's Agencies Take		51
Responsibilities		31
Himstry of Education .		31
Ministry of the Interior	•	36
Ministry of Public Universities	•	37
Regional, Local, and Municipal		57
Administration of Education		37
Financial Support to Education		41
Public Education .	•	41
rivale Education	•	41
Administrative Structure of the Thaj		42
Secondary School		42
	Introduction	NATURE AND PURPOSE OF THE STUDY Introduction

Chapter

Chapter

III.

Ine Inal Public Secondary School Principals	45
Status	46
Qualification	46
Appointment Procedure	48
Roles and Duties	48
Power and Authority	50
	50
SECTION II: REVIEW OF LITERATURE RELATED TO THE	
CONCEPTS OF ADMINISTRATIVE EFFECTIVENESS	52
	52
Introduction	52
Conceptual Framework of the Study	
Definitions and Criterion of Administrative	53
Effectiveness	
Effectiveness	55
Effortiveness not be Learned	62
Effectiveness of the Secondary School Principal's	
Role Needs to be Perceived by the School	
Teachers	63
Traits, Qualities, Personal Characteristics and	
Behavior of Effective School Principals	65
Iraits	66
Qualities	67
Characteristics	69
Benavior	71
Role of Secondary School Principals	76
Four Dimensions of Secondary School Principal's	/0
Administrative Role	0.2
Administrative Decision-Making	83
Communication	83
Communication	86
General Administrative Behavior	89
Educational Leadership	90
Experience of School Principals	97
leaching Experience	97
Administrative Experience	98
Training and Preparation of School Principal	99
Size of Schools Affect the Principals'	
Role Effectiveness	102
Sexes of the Principals Affect Role	
Effectiveness	103
Age of the Principals Affects Role	
Effectiveness	106
	100
METHOD AND PROCEDURES OF THE STUDY	108
	100
Introduction	1.00
	108
The Perceptions of Administrative Interaction	108
Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.) or Teachers'	
Quartiannaina	<b>.</b>
	111
Nature and Development	111
	114
valuaty · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	114

Page

## Chapter

	Translation of the QuestionnairesThe Pilot-Study of the P.A.I.Q.ProcedureStatistical Treatment and the Results of	115 117 118
	Hypotheses to be Tested	119 121 126
	The Principals	127 128
	Distribution, Follow-up, and Collection	128 130 131
	The Teachers Summary of the Principals' Questionnaires Returned	131
IV. PRES	Treatment of Data	131 131
IV. PRES.	ENTATION AND STATISTICAL ANALYSIS OF THE DATA	144
	Testing the Hypotheses	$\frac{144}{144}$
	Testing Related Hypotheses	164
V. SUMM	ARY, DISCUSSIONS, CONCLUSIONS, AND RECOMMENDATIONS	173
	Introduction	173
	Summary of the Procedures Used in This Study	173
	Summary of the Findings	176
	Conclusions	179
	Evaluation of the Perceptions of Administrative	180
	Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.)	183
	Further Study	185
	A Final Statement	186
A SELECTED E	IBLIOGRAPHY	188
APPENDIX A:	A PILOT SET OF THE QUESTIONNAIRES	199
APPENDIX B:	LETTER REQUESTING PERMISSION AND COOPERATION	209
APPENDIX C: APPENDIX D:	A SET OF QUESTIONNAIRES FOR THE PRINCIPALS	216
APPENDIX D: APPENDIX E:	A SET OF QUESTIONNAIRES FOR THE TEACHERS	230
In LUNDIA Di	A FOLLOW-UP LETTER AND A LETTER OF THANKS FROM THE RESEARCHER TO THE PARTICIPANTS	236

## LIST OF TABLES

Table		Page
I.	Natural Resources, Education, and Income	20
II.	The Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.) Responses and Their Values	113
111.	The Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.) Dimensions and Their Reliability Coefficients	115
IV.	Intercorrelations Among Criterion Measures of Ratings	116
ν.	The Mean Differences Between Pre and Post Test, the Standard Deviations of the Differences and the Paired Comparison <u>t</u> -test	120
VI.	Number of Junior and Junior-Senior Secondary Schools in Each Province of Educational Region I	127
VII.	Principals' Responses to Questionnaire	132
VIII.	Teachers' Responses to Questionnaire	133
IX.	Summary of Administrative and Teaching Experience of Secondary School Principals	134
Χ.	Summary of Educational Background of Secondary School Principals by Undergraduate and Graduate Majors	135
XI.	Training, Sex, Age, and Experience Variables for the Two Groups of Principals	136
XII.	Means and Standard Deviations for each Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. and the Total Means and Standard Deviations for Junior and Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals	138
XIII.	Relationship of the Comparison Groups to the Normal Curve	139

Table

XIV.	Means and Standard Deviations for the High Effective and Low Effective Secondary School Principals	141
XV.	Analysis of Variance for Total Mean Scores of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire Between Junior and Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals	145
XVI.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the Administrative Decision-Making Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior and Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals	146
XVII.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the Communication Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior and Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals	147
XVIII.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the General Administrative Behavior Dimension for the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior and Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals	147
XIX.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the Educational Leadership Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior and Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals	149
xx.	Analysis of Variance for Total Mean Scores of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire Between Junior Secondary School Principals Trained in Educational Administration and Junior Secondary School Principals not Trained in Educational Administration	150
XXI.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the Administrative Decision-Making Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior Secondary School Principals Trained in Educational Administration and Junior Secondary School Principals not Trained in Educational Administration	151
XXII.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the Communication Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior Secondary School Principals Trained in Educational Administration and Junior Secondary School Principals not Trained in Educational Administration	150
		152

Page

Table

XXIII.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the General Administrative Behavior Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior Secondary School Principals Trained in Educational Administration and Junior Secondary School Principals not Trained in Educational Administration	. 153
XXIV.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the Educational Leadership Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior Secondary School Principals Trained in Educational Administration and Junior Secondary School Principals not Trained in Educational Administration	• 154
XXV.	Analysis of Variance for Total Mean Scores of the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals Trained in Educational Administration and Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals not Trained in Educational Administration	. 155
XXVI.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the Administrative Decision-Making Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals Trained in Educational Administration and Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals not Trained in Educational Administration	• 156
XXVII.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the Communication Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals Trained in Educational Administration and Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals not Trained in Educational Administration	. 157
XXVIII.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the General Administrative Behavior Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals Trained in Educational Administration and Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals not Trained in Educational Administration	158
XXIX.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the Educational Leadership Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals Trained in Educational Administration and Junior- Senior Secondary School Principals not Trained in Educational Administration	159

Table

Page
------

XXX.	Means and Standard Deviations for Low and High Effective Category of Secondary School Principals as to Trained and not Trained in Educational Administration Variables	161
XXXI.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores of the P.A.I.Q. Between Secondary School Principals who had had a Longer Period of Administrative Experience and Secondary School Principals who had had a Shorter Period of Administrative Experience	165
XXXII.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores of the P.A.I.Q. Between Secondary School Principals who had had a Longer Period of Teaching Experience and Secondary School Principals who had had a Shorter Period of Teaching Experience	166
XXXIII.	Analysis of Variance for Total Mean Scores of the P.A.I.Q. Between Younger Secondary School Principals and the Older Ones	167
XXXIV.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the Administrative Decision-Making of the P.A.I.Q. Between Younger Secondary School Principals and the Older Ones	168
XXXV.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the Communication Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Younger Secondary School Principals and the Older Ones	169
XXXVI.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for the General Administrative Behavior Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Younger Secondary School Principals and the Older Ones	170
XXXVII.	Analysis of Variance for Means of Scores for Means of Scores for the Educational Leadership Dimension of the P.A.I.Q. Between Secondary School Principals and the Older Ones	171
XXXVIII.	Analysis of Variance for Total Mean Scores of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire Between Male and Female Secondary School Principals	172
		112

## LIST OF FIGURES

Figu	ıre	Page
1.	The National Structure of the School System in Thailand	27
2.	Thailand's Administrative Structure of the Educational System	32
3.	The Organization and Administrative Structure of the Ministry of Education	34
4.	The Educational Regions of Thailand	38
5.	The Educational Region I, Divided by Seven Provinces	39
6.	Administrative Structure of the Thai Secondary School	44
7.	Conceptual Framework of the Study	54

#### CHAPTER I

NATURE AND PURPOSE OF THE STUDY

#### Introduction

Education is the social process by which people are subjected to the influence of a selected and controlled environment (especially that of the school) so that they may attain social competence and optimum individual development.<sup>1</sup> School is a social institution where the individuals are able to get education. In order for a school to provide a good education, many people, conducting many tasks, must function in concert. Two important groups who strive to provide and perhaps who ultimately will determine the quality of an educational program in a school are the teachers and principals. President Ford stated, "Education really relies on people and on teachers who work in the schools, and on the administrators who direct them."<sup>2</sup>

School administration is a job-process which requires special skills, techniques, and knowledge for the principal. The principal must know what techniques can be used to work effectively with subordinates. The principal must possess knowledge and skills that can

<sup>1</sup>Carter V. Good, ed., <u>Dictionary of Education</u>, <u>3rd. ed.</u> New York; McGraw-Hill Book Company, 1973, p. 202.

1

<sup>2</sup>Gerald R. Ford, "My Vision of Education", <u>American Education</u>, Vol. 12 (April, 1976), p. 15.

be applied to those techniques. The school principal of today must be skilled in maintaining those aspects of the school that serve people best by enabling the faculty to use their talents to shape the school. Further, he should accept some valuable critiques from the teachers and his other subordinates. He should develop a decision-making process that is agreeable and will give a "we-feeling" between him and his subordinates. Then the school's operation will run smoothly and the principal's administrative behavior will be considered as effective. Luft stated that, ". . . the ability of a school system to innovate successfully depends on the psychological climate of that system." The psychological climate of a school system must rest on trust and sincerity of both teachers and principals. There must be a universal respect and mutual understanding between all members of the staff. The principals are able to evaluate and criticize the teachers to improve their working ability. In the same manner, teachers should have the opportunity to give the sincere critiques to their principals in order to improve their administrative performance. From these points of view, it could be concluded that, as declared by Baldridge that the university is a "collegium", or a "community of scholars",<sup>4</sup> and that a school is a community of scholars whose concept was viewed by Millet as follows:

The concept of community presupposes an organization which functions are differentiated and in which specialization must be brought together in a harmonious whole. But this

<sup>3</sup>Joseph Luft, <u>Group Process:</u> An Introduction to Group Dynamics, <u>2nd. ed.</u> Palo Alto, California; National Press Books, 1970, p. 64.

<sup>4</sup>J. Victor Baldridge, <u>Power and Conflict in the University</u>. New York; John Wiley & Sons, Inc., 1971, pp. 11-15.

process of bringing together, of coordination if you will, is achieved not through a structure of superordination and subordination of persons and groups but through a dynamic of consensus. 5

There is no single criterion measuring the effectiveness of a school principal. It has been suggested that the effectiveness of a school principal should be measured in terms of his understandings of working relationships with and among individuals and groups, as well as his skills, knowledge, understanding, conditions, and processes that can be marshalled to achieve commonly accepted goals. People in different positions, (e.g. teachers, students, parents, school superintendents), have different perceptions of the characteristics responsible for the principal's effectiveness. The principal's effectiveness in this study was perceived by the principal's staff-members, namely teachers.

> Statement of the Problem and Questions to be Answered

Though the Thai administrative structure has been changed to a democratic system of government, the traditional nobility is still in evidence. Most of the Thai civil servants still enjoy official titles which have been traditionally conferred and appointed by the nobility. These titles are based upon seniority and salary scales. Some of the civil servants had rejected a position classification system which was recently introduced by the Civil Service Commission in the hope of improving and reforming the personnel management of the Thai government.

John D. Millett, <u>The Academic Community</u>. New York; McGraw-Hill Books Co., 1962, p. 235.

Today many people of Thailand seem to be dissatisfied with the appointment procedures of officers or leaders in many civil-service units of Thailand's Government. Some of the individuals seem suitably qualified for their assigned positions, while some do not. One reason for possible discord is that some of the appointed leaders have not been well-trained, or do not have the appropriate expertise to conduct governmental affairs.

As with other governmental agencies, this circumstance occurs in the Ministry of Education in the case of appointment of principals to public secondary schools. School principals are appointed on the basis of their rank and seniority within the Ministry of Education regardless of their background in educational administration training. This situation posed several questions which may only be answered through careful research. The research problem was therefore to determine whether there were differences in levels of administrative effectiveness of principals in selected areas of Thailand as perceived by teachers which could be explained by differences in academic preparation of educational administration and other fields of educational background. The problem could be stated generally in the following broad research questions:

- Did secondary school principals trained in educational administration differ in administrative performance from secondary school principals not trained in educational administration?
- 2. Did junior secondary-school principals differ in administrative performance from junior-senior secondary-school principals?

- 3. Did high effective junior secondary-school principals differ in administrative performance from high effective junior-senior secondary-school principals?
- 4. Did low effective junior secondary-school principals differ in administrative performance from low effective junior-senior secondary-school principals?

## Hypotheses of the Study

From the preceding questions developed in the statement of the problem, there were a number of hypotheses formulated and proposed to test through this research study. Four general hypotheses could be stated as follows:

- H<sub>0</sub><sup>A</sup>: There would be no significant difference in administrative performance between secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and secondary school principals not trained in educational administration.
- H<sub>0</sub><sup>B</sup> : There would be no significant difference in administrative performance between junior secondary-school principals and junior-senior secondary school principals.

H<sub>0</sub><sup>C</sup> : There would be no significant difference in administrative performance between high effective junior secondary-school principals and high effective junior-senior secondary school principals.

H<sup>D</sup>:

There would be no significant difference in administrative performance between low effective junior secondary-school principals and low effective junior-senior secondary-school principals.

The corollaries of these four hypotheses are listed in Chapter III, pages 121-126.

#### Purposes of the Study

It is known that education is the basic element of a country's development. Education will help to develop people, economy, social aspects, and finally the country. All developed countries are able to develop and strengthen themselves successfully and effectively, because of high qualification of their citizens. Undoubtedly, education is an element that is used for considering man's qualification. It is also the sign of man's civilization, and modern society.

Thailand is a country that has been seeking ways to improve educational programs along with economic, social development and many other aspects. Thailand, like many developing countries, is searching for better educational administrators to improve the effectiveness of present and future educational systems to help the people. It is therefore hoped that the findings of this study will provide a beginning for identifying administrative effectiveness of the secondary school principals in Thailand. The means will provide some criteria for considering the minimum standards of the Thai secondary school principals. Recommendations will be made to the Ministry of

Education in the hopes of facilitating better decision-making in the area of appointment of principals to public schools.

Objective of the Study

The objectives of this study can be listed as follows:

- To determine a means for identifying administrative effectiveness of the secondary school principals as perceived by the school teachers in selected areas of Thailand.
- 2. To determine if secondary school principals who have had academic training in educational administration differ significantly from those principals who have not as measured by the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire.
- 3. To make recommendations based upon the findings of this study which may assist the government in the decisionmaking process concerning the appointment of principals to public secondary schools.

#### Definition of Terms

The following terms used in this study are given definitions in order to eliminate confusion and misinterpretation and to allow precision in reporting findings.

<u>Junior Secondary-School Principal</u> The chief administrator of a school unit that includes Grades 8, 9, and 10 (Matayomsuska 1, 2, and 3). He/she has been employed by the Thai Government, and holds the first-grade officer rank. <u>Junior-senior Secondary-School Principal</u> The chief administrator of a school unit that includes Grades 8, 9, 10, 11, and 12 (Matayomsuksa 1, 2, 3, 4, and 5). He/she has been employed by the Thai Government as a special-grade officer, which is the highest rank among teachers.

<u>Full-time Faculty Member</u> Any teacher who has worked with a junior or senior or a junior-senior secondary-school principal for one or more academic years. He/she has been employed by the Thai Government as a fourth, third, second, or first-grade officer in teaching rank.

Administrative Effectiveness The ratings given a principal on the four dimensions of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.) by ten randomly selected full-time faculty members from each school.

<u>High Effectiveness of Administrative Performance (Junior-secondary</u> <u>school)</u> Those junior secondary school principals whose mean score total for the four dimension of the P.A.I.Q. are one standard deviation or more above the mean of the total number of junior and junior-senior secondary-school principals in the sample.

<u>High Effectiveness of Administrative Performance (Junior-Senior</u> <u>secondary school)</u> Those junior-senior secondary school principals whose mean score total for the four dimensions of the P.A.I.Q. are one standard deviation or more above the mean of the total number of junior and junior-senior secondary school principals in the sample.

Low Effectiveness of Administrative Performance (Junior-secondary school) Those junior secondary-school principals whose mean score total for the four dimensions of the P.A.I.Q. are one standard

deviation or more below the mean of the total number of junior and junior-senior secondary-school principals in the sample.

Low Effectiveness of Administrative Performance (Junior-senior secondary school) Those junior-senior secondary-school principals whose mean score total for the four dimensions of the P.A.I.Q. are one standard deviation or more below the mean of the total number of junior and junior-senior secondary-school principals in the sample.

<u>Professional Education Areas</u> Those areas that are common to elementary education, secondary education, educational administration, physical education, and related fields.

<u>Social Sciences</u> Those areas that are common to sociology, political science, history, geography, and related fields.

<u>Pure-Sciences</u> Those areas that are common to mathematics, biology, chemistry, physics, and related fields.

<u>Humanities</u> Those areas that are common to drama; art; music; languages (e.g. English, Chinese, Japanese, French, German); and related fields.

<u>Secondary-School Principals</u> refers to the total number of both junior and junior-senior secondary-school principals.

<u>Trained in Educational Administration</u> Junior or junior-senior secondary-school principals who had had educational administration as the major field of study in undergraduate or graduate level.

Not Trained in Educational Administration Junior or junior-senior secondary-school principals who had never had educational administration as the major field of study in undergraduate and graduate level.

A Longer period of Administrative Experience The junior or

junior-senior secondary-school principals who have had at least eleven or more years of school administrative experience.

<u>A Shorter period of Administrative Experience</u> The junior or junior-senior secondary-school principals who have had at most ten or less years of school administrative experience.

<u>A Longer period of Teaching Experience</u> The junior or juniorsenior secondary-school principals who have had at least twenty-six or more years of school teaching experience.

<u>A Shorter period of Teaching Experience</u> The junior or juniorsenior secondary-school principals who have had at most twenty-five or less years of school teaching experience.

Younger Secondary-School Principals The junior or junior-senior secondary-school principals who are 45 or less years of age.

<u>Older Secondary-School Principals</u> The junior or junior-senior secondary-school principals who are 46 or more years of age.

### Limitations of the Study

There were a number of limitations of this study which should be noted as follows:

1. This study was considered as an  $\underline{\text{Ex Post Facto Research}}$  that could be defined as:

. . . a systematic empirical inquiry in which the scientist does not have direct control of independent variables because their manifestations have already occurred or because they are inherently not manipulable. Inferences about relations among variables are made, without direct intervention, from concomitant variation of independent and dependent variables.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>6</sup>Fred N. Kerlinger, <u>Foundations of Behavioral Research</u>, <u>2nd. ed.</u> New York; Holt, Rinehart and Winston, Inc., 1973, p. 379. ExPost Facto Research has three major weaknesses:

1) the ability to manipulate independent variables (the academic training and educational experience of principals);

2) the lack of power to randomize (The researcher took all secondary-school principals in Educational Region I, without random selection. Each principal was asked to randomly select teachers in his/her school);

3) the risk of improper interpretation (Ex Post Facto Research shows significant differences of correlations, not cause and effect).<sup>7</sup>

However, this study, like many in education, did not lend itself to true experimentation; therefore, Ex Post Facto Research was the most acceptable research methodology.

2. The Principals' Questionnaire which was used to determine academic training and educational experience was self-reported by the principals. The principals might fill out the questionnaire with whatever information they thought was good for them, regardless of truth and facts. If this circumstance occurred, it would reduce the reliability of this questionnaire as well as the findings of this study.

3. The responses to some of the items on the Principals' Questionnaire were designed so that the respondent selected a range in which his/her actual response fell. This may reduce the accuracy of those items. This measure was taken to reduce the data to a size acceptable for computer analysis.

4. Teacher perceptions of administrative effectiveness were obtained through the use of the Perceptions of Administrative

<sup>7</sup>Ibid., p. 390.

Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.). Gathering responses by using a questionnaire type of instrument may result in a "halo effect". Persons sometimes carry over a generalized impression of a subject from one rating to another or try to make their ratings consistent. It is apparent that the halo effect reduces the validity of the ratings of some traits and introduces a spurious degree of positive correlation among the traits that are related.<sup>8</sup>

5. The pilot-study of the Perception Administrative Interaction Questionnaire indicated that there were very few differences between the Thai and English version. Though only one item (Item 20) revealed a difference, it would reduce the reliability of this study (see Table V page 120).

6. Teachers, generally, are not prepared in administrative theory and practice, therefore, they may not be the best judges of administrative ability.<sup>9</sup> Randall also supported this limitation and adds:

. . . in spite of the limitations of the behavior descriptions based on teacher observation, such descriptions show promise of revealing new knowledge about the behavior of principals, if interpreted cautiously. Moreover, since persons tend to act according to their perceptions of reality, rather than reality itself, teacher's perceptions of their principals' behavior, even if erroneous, are extremely important.10

7. Administrative Effectiveness has different meaning and its determination can be ascertained in many ways. This study dealt only

<sup>8</sup>Clare Selltiz, et al., <u>Research Methods in Social Relations</u>. New York; Holt, Rinehart and Winston, Inc., 1959, p. 351.

<sup>9</sup>Alan J. Rousseau. "The Relationship of Academic and Experience Variables to the Success of Elementary School Principals" (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Oregon, 1970).

10 Robert S. Randall, "Problem-Attack Behavior and Effectiveness of Selected Junior High School Principals in Texas", <u>Journal of</u> Educational Research, Vol. 61 (December, 1967) p. 169.

with administrative effectiveness as perceived by teachers through their ratings of their own principals on the P.A.I.Q.

8. The questionnaires for this study were mailed to the principals and teachers during the last session of school year in Thailand, when both principals and teachers were being busy in preparing the final examinations for the students, working on year-end reports, preparing for the closing of schools, etc. If it had been conducted at a different time of the year, the percentage of participation may have been higher.

9. The sample of this study was limited within a selected area, Educational Region I, of Thailand.

10. Finding of this study can be generalized only to the setting of this investigation.

## Organization of the Study

Chapter I has provided the general background of the study, the problem of the study that needed to be investigated, the hypotheses of the study, the purposes and objectives of the study, definition of the terms, and the limitations of the study.

Chapter II will describe the background of Thailand's educational system, educational administration aspects, and the procedure of appointing public school principals. Role, power, and authority of the Thai school principals were also mentioned. This chapter mainly provides the literature related to the concepts of administrative effectiveness.

Chapter III will describe the research design. The development of the Principal's Questionnaire, the nature of the Perceptions of

Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (Teacher's Questionnaire)--including its reliability and validity, the translation of the questionnaire, the procedure of the pilot-study of the P.A.I Q. The selection of the sample, distribution and collection of the questionnairs also will be mentioned. This chapter will conclude with the description of the statistical procedures used to analyze the data.

Chapter IV will report the presentation and analysis of the data related to each of the hypotheses.

Chapter V will present a summary of the findings, discussion, and conclusions of this study. Recommendations and some suggestions will be made for further study.

#### CHAPTER II

# SUMMARY OF THAILAND'S EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION STRUCTURE AND REVIEW OF LITERATURE RELATED TO THE CONCEPTS OF ADMINISTRATIVE EFFECTIVENESS

#### **Overview**

This chapter is divided into two sections. Section I discusses the educational system, educational administrative structure, the procedure of appointing public school principals, and the description of role, power, and authority of the school principals in Thailand. The purpose of this section is to present background information for the readers in an effort to provide insights which are intended to assist in the understanding of the educational system, governmental policies toward education, national goals and objectives of education and the like for Thailand.

Section II examines some of the literature related to the concepts of administrative effectiveness. In addition, the conceptual framework of the study is presented. The purpose of this section is to review some personal critiques and research studies in which professional behavior, traits, and characteristics of administrators are identified and described. These personal critiques and research studies were confined to those in which the general behavior, traits, and characteristics of school principals were observed and judged to be

effective in their activities or administrative roles.

A careful review of personal critiques and research studies was made with a high degree of emphasis placed on the academic training and educational experience of secondary school principals.

#### SECTION I

#### EDUCATION IN THAILAND

#### Introduction

It is generally agreed that education is a crucial element in the development of a country. Whether a country will be identified as a rapid or slow developing country depends, many times, upon the qualifications of its people. If most people of the country are uneducated, certainly that country will face difficulties in its development. On the other hand, if the majority of the people are well educated, then that country will develop very rapidly. Selakovich states that

. . . Evidence exists which shows that countries having highly trained and/or highly educated citizens tend to fare better economically than those that do not. No nation in the modern world is able to maintain a high level of living for the masses without a corresponding high level of education for the masses.1

Thailand is very much aware of this circumstance and is attempting to invest heavily in education, because it is perceived as being one of the key factors in the nation's economic and social development. Since 1960, Thailand has placed much emphasis on education in terms of reforming the educational system, establishing more new schools,

<sup>1</sup>Daniel Selakovich, <u>The Schools and American Society</u>. Waltham, Massachusetts; Blaisdell Publishing Co., A Division of Ginn and Company, 1967, p.169. producing more qualified teachers, upgrading the skills of noncertificated teachers, upgrading the skills of non-certificated teachers, and improving the curriculum at all educational levels, in order to provide an adequate educational program for the people of Thailand.

The philosophy of education in Thailand is based upon Buddhism which is the state religion and is considered as the centered value of the Thai life. A speech made by Premier Phya Bahol Balabayuhasena forty years ago indicated an appropriate educational philosophy and the close relationship between religion and education in Thailand. He said;

. . . The teaching of good behavior to the children of the land along with physical, verbal, and mental training, should constitute the fundamental aim of education. The Dhamma of the Great Teacher constitutes the best method for education in this direction . . . 2

Presently, Buddhism is still influential in the development of education at all levels in Thailand. A statement recently made by Dr. Sasithorn, a well-known educator and politician of Thailand will evidently support the above statement. He said:

Thai education is the application of Buddhism philosophy which is provided to each individual to (1) help himself, (2) help others, and (3) think logically.3

Education in Thailand today is essentially Western in organization and content. The organization is being gradually changed from the

<sup>2</sup>Bangkok Times, March 16th., 1934, cited from Kenneth P. London, <u>Siam in Transition</u>. New York; Greenwood Press, Publishers, 1968.

<sup>3</sup>Pinyo Srichamlong, "Interview with Dr. Niphone Sasithorn, Minister of Education", <u>Pha Muang Thai Magazine</u>, No. 351 (December 11, 1975), pp. 27,35. European to the American pattern; however, the content and operational administration are still influenced by the British educational system. The government has assumed responsibility for the establishment, financial support, and direction of the national school system which is mainly arranged in the divisions of elementary, secondary, vocational, and higher education, with attendance at elementary school compulsory for all children. Although the literacy rate in Thailand is now above 70 percent, among the highest in Asia,<sup>4</sup> Thailand is not yet satisfied with this percentage and is attempting to develop and improve its educational programs. Other objectives of the educational program include providing citizenship training, and offering professional and vocational training,<sup>5</sup> in order to achieve the ultimate goal of country development and the well-being of all Thai people.

#### Policy and Aims

## The Government Policies in Education

To develop the country's prosperity and the people's standard of living, it is necessary to develop the national resources and to utilize both economic forces and manpower. Economic development is a major goal of the Thai Government, and this can be successful only through human resource development. Without enough qualified people that goal will be most difficult to achieve, even in the countries

<sup>4</sup>Valentin Chu, Thailand Today: <u>A Visit to Modern Siam</u>. New York; Thomas Y. Crowell Co., 1968. p. 182.

<sup>5</sup>Wendell Blanchard, and Associates, <u>Thailand: Its People Its</u> <u>Society Its Culture</u>. New Haven; Human Relations Area Files, Inc., 1958. p. 444. that are very rich in natural resources. Selakovich makes a point that well verifies the above statement as follows:

It is generally true that the natural resources in many South American and African countries are very great, while the educational level is extremely low. It is also true that these areas of the world are characterized by very low per capita income; in fact, the great majority of the people live on the edge of starvation.<sup>6</sup>

The natural resources of a nation do not, alone, determine its economic status. Norton studied the relationships among natural resources, educational development, and per capita incomes of people in certain countries; he found, as shown in Table I, that some nations rich in natural resources are poverty stricken. Others, such as Denmark and Switzerland have made highly effective use of education, have meager natural resources but high per capita incomes.

Data revealed in the table also illustrate very well the development of human capital or human resources, or education in countries where natural resources are very limited. The generalizations which are suggested by the table appear to have applications to other nations and other areas of the world as well.

The educational policy of Thailand has been developed in accordance with the national plan of economic and social development which was started in 1960. On February 12, 1959, the full cabinet under Prime Minister Field Marshal Sarit Thanarat stated in the Parliament, the national policy for education as follows:

Recognizing the fact that children and young people will contribute the essential strength of the nation in the future, the government must devote great concern to the education. Procedures shall be undertaken to insure that they will receive both academic and moral education. The

<sup>6</sup>Selakovich, Op. cit., p. 170.

#### TABLE I

Nation	Natural Resources	Educational Development	Per Capita Income (Ave. 1952-54)
Brazil	High	Low	\$ 230
Colombia	High	Low	250
Denmark	Low	High	750
Mexico	High	Low	220
New Zealand	High	High	1,000
Switzerland	Low	High	1,010
United States	High	High	1,870

NATURAL RESOURCES, EDUCATION, AND INCOME

Source: John K. Norton, <u>Changing Demands on Education and Their Fiscal</u> <u>Implications.</u> Washington, D.C.; National Committee For Support of Public Schools, 1963. p. 39.

National Board of Education operates under and is responsible for developing a national policy for education. This scheme must meet the national needs and simultaneously be coordinated with the system of the Thai Government. The Thai people should have more opportunities for broader participation in their own educational administration. The government will control education in so far as necessary to implement that scheme within normal agencies, and will provide such help as may be necessary to achieve its ends.<sup>7</sup>

The educational policy, developed by the National Board of Education, is submitted to the Economic Development Board which in turn submits it to the Cabinet for approval. A working group representing the National Economic Development, the National Education Council, the Budget Bureau, and the Educational Planning Office, uses the approved broad policy to draft specific educational policies. The policies are then submitted to the Joint Committee representing the National Economic Development Board and the National Education Council to be examined and approved as the national educational policy.

The national education policy provides that improvements will be made at optimum levels of education in order to achieve economy and utility through the encouragement of modern techniques of educational administration. In order to ensure equal opportunity for all children of compulsory school age, adequate school buildings, equipment and teachers will be provided. The secondary educational system will be oriented toward occupational requirements and efforts will be concentrated on preparing the necessary supply of qualified middle-level manpower. In teacher training, qualitative and quantitative improvements will be made by taking into consideration shortages at different teaching levels and in different academic fields. Appropriate

<sup>7</sup>Education, Ministry of, <u>Education in Thailand, 1962</u>. Bangkok; Kurusapha Press, 1965, p. i.

improvements and expansion will also be introduced at the university level in such fields as engineering, agriculture, medicine, and natural sciences. Adult education will be provided as a means for continuing compulsory education. The Government will provide assistance to private schools by financial grants, enforcement of standards, educational supervision, hiring of qualified teachers, and in-service training of teachers. Co-ordination will be established with the local authorities so that they participate more fully. Thai national customs and traditions, morality, art and religion will be preserved and promoted through education.<sup>8</sup>

Recently, the Government's policy in education has changed from social commitment to manpower training in line with the demand. Major policies in force can be illustrated as follows:

- 1. Education is to be recognized as among the prime functions of the State, and must receive the support and stimulation due to it.
- 2. The educational system of the nation must be organized by the State and all educational institutions must be under its supervision.
- 3. The State should allow institutions of higher education the freedom to operate within the framework of relevant legislation.
- 4. The State is responsible for the training of teachers.
- 5. In carrying out the work of education the State shares its labour with private organizations of persons, at those levels not defined as higher education.
- 6. The State supports private education in accordance with established regulations.

<sup>8</sup>United Nations, <u>World Survey of Education</u> V: <u>Educational</u> <u>Policy, Legislation and Administration</u>. Tournai, Belgium; Casterman Co., 1971, p. 1121.

- 7. The State supports vocational education as extensively as possible within its financial capacity in accordance with the economic conditions and needs of the nation.
- 8. The State supports adult education to serve the needs of those who have missed the opportunities for school education, and also for the purpose of improving vocational efficiency.
- 9. The State promotes study and research in all fields of science and art.
- 10. The State has the duty to control, advise, and inspect institutions of education according to established regulations.9

The Thai Government, with a great sense of urgency, is raising the efficiency of the people, improving their knowledge, arousing their awareness of citizenship, and recruiting their personal abilities, to contribute to the economic development of the country both directly and indirectly. This is an attempt to achieve in the Thai citizenery a thoughtful and intelligent, strong and healthy, high level of spiritual ideals, acceptance of responsibilities for community and society, and capability in their occupations.

# National Aims and Objectives of Education

The aims of education in Thailand, like many other statements of educational aims, tend to be broad and sometimes vague, but they do provide an indication of the values held by the national Government, give direction to Thailand's educational leaders, and represent the best set of guidelines available for determining the orientation of the educational system. When it is stated that education should be carried

<sup>9</sup>United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization, <u>Administration of Education in the Asia Region</u>. Bangkok; UNESCO Region Office for Education in Asia, 1974, p. 184.

out "in harmony with the political and economic system of the country," it is implied that educational goals must be related to national goals and plans, and that the training of students should consider the manpower needs of the nation.

Current aims of education in Thailand have been broadly set out by the 1960 National Scheme of Education, and they are presently in effect. They are quoted as follows:

- 1. The Thai people shall be educated according to their individual capacities, so that they become moral and cultured citizens, with a sense of discipline and responsibility, with good mental and physical health, and with a democratic outlook.
- 2. Boys and girls should receive education in school at least up to the age of fifteen.
- 3. Boys and girls should strive to gain knowledge and experience that will serve useful purposes in their lives.
- 4. Education shall be carried out to serve the needs of individuals as well as of societies, on condition that it is in harmony with the economic and political system of the country. It shall comprise:
  - a. Moral education--ethics and refinement, moral responsibility, and the spirit of service.
  - Physical education--the improvement of good health, both mental and physical, and a sporting spirit.
  - c. Intellectual education--the improvement of thinking, acquisition of knowledge; techniques and principles conducive to a useful and happy life.
  - d. Practical education--the promotion of industrious habits, perseverance, and training in manual skills that are basic to good living and occupation.10

10 Ray G. Harper, and Somchai Wudhipreecha, <u>Education in Thailand</u>: <u>Educational Planning at the Local Level, Publication No. 7</u>. Bangkok; Educational Planning Division, Ministry of Education, 1968, p. 11. The results and recommendations from the research and evaluation of the previous Socio-Economic Development Plan,<sup>11</sup> which was started in 1961 and ended in 1971, indicated that the problems of manpower shortage in Thailand were almost eliminated, and that the current and future plans should emphasize the improvement in the quality and effectiveness of manpower at all levels. Implicit in that statement is the fact that improvement in the quality and effectiveness of education at all levels should also be accomplished.

In order to facilitate achievement of current and future national development plans, the Ministry of Education attempts to anticipate educational needs, develop educational objectives, and implement them in accordance with those plans. For example, the educational objectives developed by the Ministry of Education for a recent year, are as follows:

- 1. To develop the educational system so that it will play the maximum possible role in social and economic development of the country.
- 2. To expand lower elementary education to care for the growth in school age population, and to expand upper elementary enrolments as rapidly as possible so that universal seven-year compulsory education, can be achieved by the late 1980's.
- 3. To expand secondary and higher education, particularly in the fields of medicine, technology and teacher education so that the country's future manpower requirements are met.
- 4. To increase the efficiency of all levels of education by reducing repeater, dropout and failure rates.

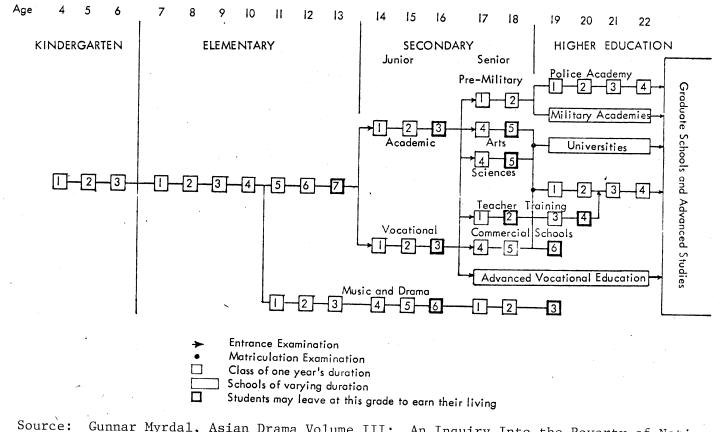
<sup>11</sup>The Thai Government had set up the long-term project of Economic and Social Development which was divided into following steps: the First Six-year Plan (1961-1966), the Second Five-year Plan (1967-1971), the Third Five-year Plan (1971-1976), and the Fourth Five-year Plan (1976-1980).

- 5. To improve and diversify curriculum at all levels, particularly in rural areas, so that what is learned is more directly applicable to the future lives the children will live. It is desired that secondary education courses should provide students with a general academic background, while at the same time preparing them either for further education courses, or for the future vocation.
- 6. To improve the qualification structure of the teaching force at all levels.
- 7. To expand and improve education for rural development in order to attempt to lessen the wide disparities of incomes between the rural and urban areas, and the agricultural and industrial sectors.
- 8. To expand non-formal education rapidly in accordance with the concept of life-long education.<sup>12</sup>

## Structure and System of Education

The structure of the present educational system of Thailand is conventional in its design. It consists of a basic K-4-3-3-2(3) structure with the kindergarten or preprimary education as a combination of two-year kindergarten and one-year pre-primary education. The first seven years comprise the lower and upper elementary levels (Elementary or compulsory Education). The last five years include the junior and senior secondary levels (Secondary Education), or "academic" stream, as well as the "vocational" (six-year) stream. In addition higher education is considered as part of the basic structure of Thailand's educational system. (To assist in a quick overview, see Figure 1: The National Structure of the School System in Thailand on page 27.)

12 Education, The Ministry of, <u>Education in Thailand 1971</u>. Bangkok; Kurusapha Press, 1972, pp. 19-20.



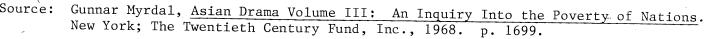


Figure 1. The National Structure of the School System in Thailand

The four levels of the school system may be briefly described as follows:

Kindergarten or Pre-primary Education. This educational level provides training for children between 3 to 6 years of age prior to the compulsory education. Each child may attend this kind of school for one, two or three years, depending upon his willingness to prepare himself for education in the elementary school. This, of course, is by no means required by authorities. It is also costly to many parents and still non-compulsory.

Elementary or Compulsory Education. This level of education aims at the child's intellectual growth and physical development. Educational activities must be provided to prepare the child mentally, emotionally, and socially so that he will ready for the next educational levels, secondary and higher education. According to the Elementary Education Act of 1921, this educational level is free for all children, and all children are expected to attend school from the age of seven until the age of fifteen.

Additionally, with the promulgation of the new National Scheme of Education of 1960, it was decided that the duration of compulsory education should be extended gradually to seven years depending upon the resources and readiness of each locality. This provision has been delayed because of economic constraints. It is expected that the seven-year compulsory education can be achieved throughout the country by the late 1980's.<sup>13</sup>

13 Education, The Ministry of, Education in Thailand 1971. Bangkok; Kurusapha Press, 1972, p. 20.

There are two levels of elementary education, four-year lower elementary school (Prathom 1-4) and three-year upper elementary school. (Prathom 5-7). At present, the majority of the upper elementary schools are attached to existing Grades 1-4 schools which have thus become Grades 1-7 schools, but some exist separately.

<u>Secondary Education</u>. This educational level is concerned with exploring and developing the interests and aptitudes of boys and girls along with providing the knowledge and skill to enable them to carry out an occupation or further education as well as form a foundation for a well-conducted life.

Secondary education is divided into junior and senior secondary schools, each consisting of not more than three years. In order to allow for individual differences, secondary education offers two streams, academic and vocational. The academic stream consists chiefly of courses designed to prepare the students for college or university work. Within the academic stream, secondary education consists of five years of study; three years in junior and two years in senior secondary schools.

The vocational stream aims at preparing the students for entry into skilled occupations in various areas. There are two levels of vocational secondary schools, junior and senior, which are respectively referred to as elementary and intermediate vocational education. Each level covers a period of three years.

Boys and girls who have completed either the five-year course of the academic stream or the six-year course of the vocational stream, are qualified to apply for higher studies or universities.

<u>Higher Education</u>. This educational level refers to the education continuing from secondary education, or Grade 12 (Matayom Suksa 5) for the academic stream and Grade 13 (Matayom Suksa 6) for the vocational stream, or equivalent. It provides facilities for professional study or for higher learning and research. The programs for many professionals tend to include liberal arts courses, especially in the earlier years, in order to establish a broad and strong basis for future specialization and professional work.

Education in the university takes two or three years for the diploma, four years for the baccalaureat degrees (or five years in some fields, e.g., architecture military), and two or more years for the post-graduate or advanced studies.

Presently, in Thailand, the number of educational institutions and student enrolments have been increased at all educational levels throughout the country. There are about 33,000 elementary, secondary and vocational schools; nine technical or vocational institutes which offer vocational training at the junior-college level; 30 teacher training colleges which are also at the junior college level; one degree-granting college, and 19 universities (including private colleges). Studying at all levels are approximately 7.6 million students, of whom about 6 million are in the elementary schools, 1.5 million in the secondary school, and 0.1 million in the universities and colleges. Although the population growth-rate of the age-groups at all educational levels has been slightly higher than the rate of increase of enrollment, it may be noted that Thailand has

almost achieved the goals set in the Asian Model.<sup>14</sup>

## Administrative Structure of Education

All institutions in Thailand are operated largely as bureaucratic organizations. Some of the major criteria of a bureaucracy as stated by Weber are evident in the administrative structure. In the Ministry of Education, for instance, the organization of offices follows the principle of hierarchy, rules and regulations, and the like.<sup>15</sup>

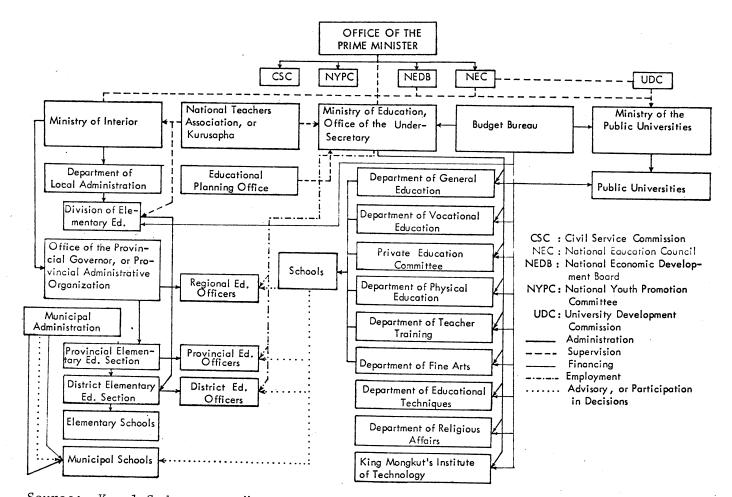
Different Government's agencies take responsibilities Both centralization and decentralization can be found in Thailand's educational system. However, centralized activities seem to be more prevalent at the present time. This is probably true due to the fact that the vast majority of administrative arrangements and policies are developed and implemented by the central government.

It is not the purpose of this study to describe the full detail of each agency; however, in order to assist the readers in a better understanding of the operation of governmental agencies in Thailand, a brief description of the following government agencies will supplement Figure 2: Thailand Administrative Structure of Educational System on page 32.

Ministry of Education. The Ministry of Education is divided into one administrative unit (Office of the Under-Secretary), seven

<sup>14</sup>UNESCO, <u>An Asian Model of Educational Development; Perspectives</u> for 1965-80. Paris; UNESCO Publishing, 1966.

<sup>15</sup>Max Weber, "The Essentials of Bureaucratic Organization: An Ideal Type Construction", in <u>Reader in Bureaucracy</u>. Eds., Robert K. Merton et. al. Illinois; The Free Press, Glencoe, 1952, pp. 21-22.



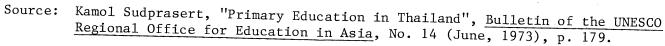


Figure 2. Thailand's Administrative Structure of Educational System

departments (General Education<sup>16</sup>, Vocational Education, Teacher Training, Physical Education, Educational Techniques, Religious Affairs, and Fine Arts) one degree-granting institution (King Mongkut's Institute of Technology), and one departmental level committee (the Private Education Committee). All these administrative units, except the Department of Educational Techniques, Department of Religious Affairs, and Office of the Under-Secretary, are directly responsible for operating schools of various types and providing administrative and support services to the entire educational system. The Department of Religious Affairs is charged with administering government subsidies to religious organization.

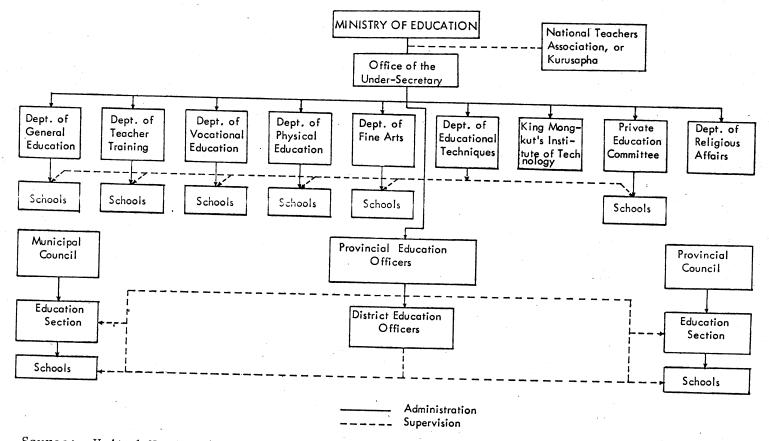
To assist in a quick overview, see Figure 3: The Organization and Administrative Structure of the Ministry of Education on page 34.

The Department of General Education is responsible for administering and supervising virtually all public secondary schools. In addition it is responsible for supervising and providing pedagogic advice to all local public elementary schools. Finally, the department is responsible for running all non-formal and adult education programs.

The Department of Vocational Education operates all public vocational schools and technical institutes. It is also responsible for training all specialist teachers needed in vocational and technical education.

The Department of Teacher Training is responsible for training degree and sub-degree teachers needed by the general education system.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>16</sup>The Department of General Education results from the combination of the former Department of Secondary Education and the Department of Elementary and Adult Education.



Source: United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization, <u>World Survey of</u> Education V: Educational Policy, Legislation and Administration. Tournai, Belgium; Casterman Co., 1971. p. 1125.

Figure 3. The Organization and Administrative Structure of the Ministry of Education

The Department of Physical Education is responsible for training physical education teachers, for giving advice and preparing curriculum on physical education, and for assisting in organizing school sporting activities. In addition the department is in charge of operating the National Stadium.

The Department of Fine Arts operates a few special schools for children particularly interested in music, drama, dance, and fine arts. These schools are for students who desire to become professional performers or artists. Of course, the Department of Fine Arts is also responsible for the fine arts curriculum in the comprehensive schools as well. In addition, it is responsible for maintaining historical monuments, keeping the National Archive, National Musuem, and operating the National Library.

The Department of Educational Techniques is charged with developing and disseminating new teaching methods and curricula throughout the country, and is responsible for educational broadcasting and providing guidance services. In addition, it is responsible for approving new texts for use in schools, approving new curricula and carrying out research in teaching methods and related aspects of tests and measurement.

The Private Education Committee is responsible for supervising the private elementary, secondary, vocational, and higher education institutions, and checking that they are fulfilling the required regulations. It is also responsible for allocating government subsidies to these schools, and providing other assistance that might be needed to improve educational quality.

The Office of the Under-secretary exerts some control in financing, budgeting, planning, and local administration of the entire system under the Ministry of Education.

Kurusapa is the National Teacher Association, and operates in the close contact with the Ministry of Education. It is an independent organization belonging to the teachers and responsible for their welfare. It has also been given authority by the Civil Service Commission to be responsible for all teacher employment problems.

Ministry of the Interior. The Thai Government has decentralized the educational system by transferring all public elementary schools to the authority of the Ministry of the Interior. This transfer and decentralization took place in order to promote local interest and initiative for expansion and improvement of elementary education throughout the country. The local authorities, with the assistance of the Department of Local Administration have become responsible for the day-to-day operation of most public elementary schools. The Ministry of Education, however, remains responsible for elementary teacher training, curriculum development, text-book production and supervision of instruction while the Ministry of the Interior takes responsibility for financial, administrative and staffing matters.

The Department of Local Administration's main function is to delegate power to local authorities, provide subsidies for elementary education, approve new teaching posts and new facilities, and to enforce compulsory education.

See Figure 2: Thailand's Administrative Structure of the Educational System on page 32.

Ministry of Public Universities. The Ministry of Public Universities is responsible for higher education. There are thirteen government owned universities under the jurisdiction of this Ministry. The Asian Institute of Technology is an independent institution, but works cooperatively with the Ministry of Public Universities.

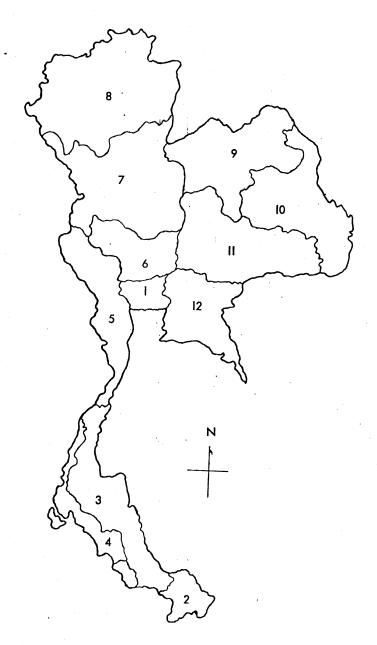
<u>Regional, Local and Municipal Administration of Education</u>. Overall responsibility for the regional and local administration of education under the authority of the Ministry of Education rests with the Under-Secretary's Office.

Educational administration has been divided into twelve regions. This is to accommodate education to the local geographical and cultural background as well as to the particular economic and social needs of the regions. See Figure 4: The Educational Regions of Thailand, page 38.

Each educational region is headed by a regional educational officer appointed by the Ministry of Education. He and his staff have no "direct line" administrative responsibilities, but serve as general supervisory and inservice training agents for the Ministry of Education. In each of the regional educational offices, there are a number of elementary supervisors and a few secondary supervisors.

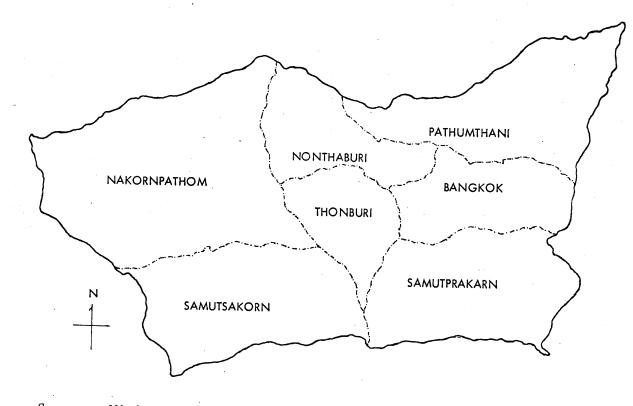
Each educational region consists of from 5 to 8 provinces. Educational Region I, for example, consists of seven provinces (see page 39.)

Thailand is also divided into 71 provinces. Each province has a Provincial Educational Officer appointed by the Ministry of Education. He and his staff are responsible for all educational programs in his particular province. He also serves the Provincial Administrative



Source: Ministry of Education, <u>Education in</u> <u>Thailand, 1962</u>. Bangkok, Kurusapha Press, 1965. p. 2.

Figure 4. The Educational Regions of Thailand



Source: Ministry of Education, Education in Thailand, 1962. Bangkok; Kurusapha Press, 1965. p. 2.

Figure 5. The Educational Region I, divided by seven provinces

Authority and assists in operating its elementary education system. Under the Provincial Educational Officer are several District Educational Officers who are responsible for administering and supervising all educational programs in their particular districts. Again, the District Educational Officers, appointed by the Ministry of Education, are largely responsible for assisting in the day-to-day operation of local authority schools.

In municipal urban areas, elementary schools are operated by the municipal authorities themselves, who raise a significant proportion of their teachers directly, organize their own supervision, and operate their schools with a considerable degree of autonomy. They do, however, use the curriculum and textbooks recommended by the Minister of Education.

There are many other governmental agencies which operate both formal and informal educational programs. These activities are generally quite minor in importance, therefore a long list will not be provided. However, two illustrative examples will be given.

The Police Department, for example, operates some elementary schools particularly in sensitive border areas of Thailand. The Labor Department operates skill training centers, basically designed to upgrade the skills of some skilled workers. Both these departments are in the Ministry of the Interior. There are other educational activities such as the military cadet academies, police-cadet academy, and vocational training institutions, operated through the Ministry of Defense and other agencies.

#### Financial Support to Education

<u>Public Education</u> The main sources for financing public education at all levels in Thailand are the national budget, school fees, and contributions from various sources. The annual budget for public education is proposed by the Ministry of Education and other agencies concerned and presented to the Cabinet for approval. To undertake expenditure, the Ministry of Education and other agencies are required to obtain detailed approval on a budgetary line item basis. The annual budget, finally, is authorized by the Cabinet through the Budget Bureau. The proportion of expenditure on the public system of education is about 19 percent of the total national budget, annually.<sup>17</sup>

Each institution receives a subsidy from the national budget through the Ministry of Education and its particular Department. The amount of money received depends on the request of each institution after the approval and allocation of the Cabinet.

Each public institution (except the compulsory school) is allowed to collect an educational fee from the students. The fee rate, is set by the Ministry of Education and its particular committee under the approval of the Cabinet, and depends on the training nature of each institution.

Each institution may receive contributions from philanthropists, usually in the form of donations, research funds, loans, and grants. These contributions, however, must be reported by the institution to the Ministry of Education who in turn must approve and accept the donations.

<sup>17</sup>UNESCO, <u>World Survey of Education V</u>. Tournai; Belgium; Casterman Co., 1971, p. 1122, Finally, each institution is allowed an annual sum for equipment and supplies. For large repairs or important equipment, a special budget must be requested from the Ministry concerned.

#### Private Education

The major sources for financing private education at all levels are mainly private funds, tuition fees, and a small portion of educational budget from the government Private school buildings and supplies are provided from private funds. As all levels of private education are under the jurisdiction of the Ministry of Education, grants to private institutions may be made under certain conditions. Public expenditure on private education is about four percent of the educational budget.<sup>18</sup>

Each private institution is allowed to collect tuition from students. The tuition rate is established by each instition, with the approval of the Ministry of Education. One determining factor of the rate assessed students is the nature of training provided by an institution.

#### Administrative Structure of the Thai Secondary School

The Thai secondary schools are organized in hierarchical offices. The principal is the head of all administrative officers, has supervisory responsibility for all staff-members, and is the manager of school buildings. He receives the policies, rules, and regulations from the upper-level officers, the Director General and the

<sup>18</sup>Ibid., p. 1122.

Under-Secretary, and is responsible for implementing them.

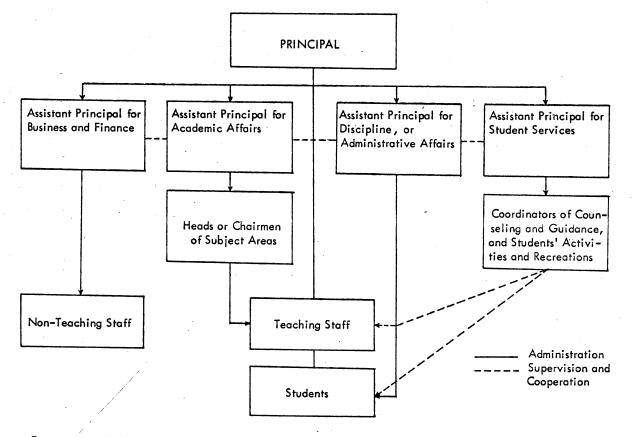
Working closely with the school principal in day-to-day activities are the assistant principals, teaching staffs, and non-teaching staffs.

The assistant principal acts in lieu of the principal. Normally, there is at least one but not more than four assistant principals in each secondary school. The number of assistant principals depends on the size of the school and number of the students. For example, schools with 500, 1,000, 1,500, and 2,000 students can have one, two, three, and four assistant principal, respectively. Each assistant principal is responsible for a specific area. For example, there may be an assistant principal for academic affairs, an assistant principal for business and finance, an assistant principal for discipline or administrative affairs, and an assistant principal for student services.

Figure 6: Administrative Structure of the Thai Secondary School, page 44, will aid the reader in understanding the Thai secondary school administrative structure and its personnel. Here, only assistant principals and their responsibilities would be briefly mentioned as follows:

The Assistant Principal for Academic Affairs acts in behalf of the Principal in matters relating to the school's schedule, new teacher orientation, educational exhibitions, teacher supervision, and teaching-learning process evaluation. He is also responsible for curriculum, instruction, in-service teaching programs, and teaching aids. He works closely with the Head or Chairman of subject areas, and cooperates with all other officers and students in school.

The Assistant Principal for Business and Finance is responsible for matters involving business enterprises, financial operations, and



Source: A broken file of the Ministry of Education, collected by Mr. Sagnuan Klangchamnan.

Figure 6. Administrative Structure of the Thai Secondary School

physical plant development and maintenance. He is responsible for purchasing all materials in school, operates printing office, and providing welfare to all staff-members, including the students.

The Assistant Principal for Discipline or Administrative Affairs deals primarily with student discipline. He works with student government, student organizations, teachers, non-teaching staffs, parents, and community. He is responsible for recommendation to the principal and the school council in making decision of punishing the students who violate rules and regulations of school.

The Assistant Principals for Student Services represents the principal in matters involving student activities, facilities and services. He is responsible for guidance, security, and welfare auxiliary services, the school clinic, food services, and recreation services.

An assistant principal may have many responsibilities in a small secondary school which has only one or two assistant principals. Despite the fact that he holds only one position, e.g. Assistant Principal for Academic Affairs, he may also assist the principal to take charge of responsibilities usually assigned to the Assistant Principal for Business and Finance or the Assistant Principal for Student Services.

#### The Thai Public Secondary School Principals

This portion of the literature review will report briefly on the status, qualification appointment procedure, roles and functions, power and authority of the Thai public secondary school principal.

<u>Status</u> The public secondary school principals, like many other governmental employees, are civil servants. The civil servants are grouped into five grades which range downward from the special (highest) through the fourth (lowest) grade. An individual's grade normally determines his position, salary scale, some limited definition of job functions, and technical qualification. Responsibilities are congruent with the civil service grade held by each individual. The low grade officials may be promoted to subsequent higher grades, if they meet the requirements of the civil service rules and regulations.

Normally, public secondary school principals hold the position of the first or special grade officials. All of them had been promoted from the lower grades under the civil-service rules and regulations.

The special grade principals are differentiated in scope of duties and responsibilities. The special grade principals have a larger scope of duties and more responsibilities than the first-grade ones. The special grade principals, for example, operate the large schools with more than 62 classrooms and 2,000 students, while the first grade principals operate the schools with not less than 45 classrooms and 1,500 students.<sup>19</sup>

<u>Qualification</u> There are two major criteria for civil service appointment. They are level of a college degree earned and length of service in the government. At this point of time, it appears that length of service in the government is considered more important than the academic training of the individual. For example, if a secondary

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>19</sup>These figures were found in a broken file of the Ministry of Education, under the name of Mr. Sagnuan Klangchamnan. A copy of this file was requested by the researcher and sent to him by the Ministry of Education.

school principalship needed to be filled, an individual with a Masters Degree and seven years experience would be appointed over an individual with a Doctors Degree and three years experience.

Table X<sup>20</sup> and Table XI<sup>21</sup> respectively revealed the academic qualifications and the period of experience of the Thai public secondary school principals. It is evident that the school principals have various educational backgrounds (e.g., elementary and secondary education, educational administration, sciences, and social sciences), while most of them have a long period of experience in teaching career.

According to the Civil Service Act of 1975 (B.E. 2518), the Civil Service Commission has described the qualifications of the Thai publis secondary school principals as follows:

- (1) Hold at least a diploma of education (a two year certificate after high school)
- (2) Hold at least a college degree or equivalent.
- (3) Posted as vice-principal or educational supervisor at least 2 years.
- (4) Had at least 4 years of teaching experience.
- (5) Posted as the first-grade principal at least 3 years.
- (6) Posted as the educational supervisor at least 5 years.

(7) Had at least 7 years of teaching experience.<sup>22</sup>

<sup>20</sup>See page 135.

<sup>21</sup> See page 136.

<sup>22</sup>Adapted from Praditha Udornpimph, and Pinij Lonawan, <u>Handbooks</u> of the Civil Service Acts for Teachers. Unknown Publisher, Bangkok, Thailand, 1976, pp. 123-172. Note: (3) and (4) are particularly the qualifications of first-grade principal, (5) and (6) and (7) are the qualifications of special-grade principal.

<u>Appointment Procedure</u> The 1975 Civil Service Act gives authority to the Under-Secretary of the Ministry and the Director-General of the department in the process of appointing the heads of divisions and sections in the ministries. This act, of course, is also applied to the Ministry of Education.

The first-grade principal must be appointed by the Director General of the Department of General Education under the recommendation of regional education and provincial officers.

The special-grade principal must be appointed by the Under-Secretary of the Ministry of Education under the recommendation of the Director-General.

<u>Roles and Duties</u> As in most secondary schools, the principal plays an important role. Indeed, he plays many essential roles and duties for his school and society. The Thai school principal, like the principal in other countires, works hard and involves in many activities which are cited as follows: school business management, student activities, individual student problems, personnel matters, curricular matters, policy and/or procedures, school plant and/or equipment, and community-parent relations. Mr. Mana Tamsakul categorized roles and duties of the Thai school principal as follows:

#### 1) Academic

a. <u>Staff concerns</u>. He (1) works closely with each subject-chairman and teacher, (2) rations responsibilities to each staff-member fairly in accordance with his/her ability and educa-tional background; (3) encourages staff-members to attend the in-service programs, or to continue studying for improving, (4) superivses staff-

members in all subject areas, and (5) makes fair considerations concerning the procedure of teachers' promotion.

- b. <u>Curriculum and instruction concerns</u>. He and his staff cooperatively (1) examine and select the contents of each subject area, (2) arrange the schedule of instruction, (3) select the appropriate text books, set up the library and audiovisual room, (4) evaluate teaching and learning processes, (5) record the statistical figures of all events, and (6) support the demonstration and exhibition of teaching-learning activities.
- 2) Student services

The school principal has responsibility for (1) students' orientation, attendance, guidance, and transporation services, (2) providing parking area (for bicycles), (3) maintaining the school clinic, cafeteria, fresh water supplies, and the gymnasium, (4) controlling the food service, (5) dealing with rules and regulations of school and student discipline, and (6) supporting students' athletic and non-athletic programs and activities.

3) General administration

The school principal has responsibility for: (1) dealing with student records and files; (2) preparing the school budget, dealing with school finance and initiating proposals for grants; (3) examining school plants and school areas, and overseeing all school properties; (4) arranging the examination schedules; (5) developing and conducting the school's public relations program; (6) seeing most visitors and guests; and (7) the development of liaison with other community and government service agencies.<sup>23</sup>

The 1975 Civil Service Act has determined roles and duties of the publis secondary school principals as follows:

1. Plan the school administration in the areas of academic matters, personnel administration, and general management.

<sup>23</sup>Cited from Ong-Ard Kosashunhanun, "Career Paths to the Principalship of the Government Secondary School Division", (Unpublished M. Ed. thesis, Chulalongkorn University, Bangkok, Thailand, 1971)

- 2. Delegate responsibilities to vice-principals and staff-members in a way suitable to their ability and educational background.
- 3. Follow up, examine and supervise all routine jobs in order to meet the planning purposes and objectives.
- Attempt to solve different school problems in order to improve teaching-learning processes and school administration.
- 5. Supervise teachers and all staff members.
- 6. Provide suitable security and welfare to students, teachers, and staff members.
- 7. Maintain and preserve a high quality and standard of school and its activities.
- 8. Develop all the school's dimensions in a very progressive and satisfactory fashion.
- 9. Miscellaneous.<sup>24</sup>

<u>Power and Authority</u> Thai school principals, like other Thai administrators, possess little discretionary power and authority. They perform their task under close executive direction of the upper-level civil service officials, Director-General and Under-Secretary. These officials are claimed as the major source of expertise and rational standards for program development and policy determination by the Civil Service Commission.

The power and authority of the Thai school principals include the power to reward, punish, instate, and appoint staff-members and students within their jurisdiction in accordance with the law and as entrusted by the central authorities; and to administer the schools in accordance with the rules and regulations, directions of authoritative

<sup>24</sup>"The 1975 Royal Decree for the Teachers", cited from Pradith Udornphimp and Pinij Lonawan, <u>Handbooks of Civil Service Acts for</u> Teachers. Unknown Publisher, Bangkok; Thailand. 1976. pp. 155-157. central bodies. They exercise their power and authority of "inspection, instruction, giving opinions, orders, and advice" within the limits of discretion allowed by the central authorities.

Although the central authorities limit powers and authorities of the Thai school principals, they delegate some powers and authorities to the school principals which can be summarized as follows:

- 1. A school principal has the authority to govern teachers, students, and all staff-members within his/her school.
- 2. A school principal has the authority to keep cash for emergency expenditure not to exceed 15,000 baht, and can spend no more than 20 percent of that money at one time without immediately informing the upperlevel officials or the Budget Bureau. (Note: approximately \$1 = 20 baht)
- 3. A school principal has the authority to punish the fourth and the third grade officials (teachers) for minor violations of the Civil Service Acts, rules and regulations by cutting off their salaries in a period of time, or by reprimanding them.
- 4. A school principal has the authority to expel those students who seriously violate rules and regulations of the school, with the careful consideration and recommendations of the school council.
- 5. A school principal has the authority to appoint the chairman or head of each subject-area.
- A school principal has the authority to issue the testimonial certificates and recommendations to the students.<sup>25</sup>

In summary, this section concerns many aspects of education--

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>25</sup>These powers and authorities of the Thai school principal are written in a broken file of the Ministry of Education, under the name of Mr. Sagnuan Klangchamnan. A copy of this file was requested by the researcher and sent to him by the Ministry of Education.

administrative structure, and status, role, power and authority of the school principals--in Thailand. The Thai educational system has been patterned after the British system in both content and operational administration. All public secondary school principals are hired and appointed to the position by the central Government. The appointment procedures are based upon seniority, rank in civil service, and general educational preparation of school principals. Role, power, and authority of principals are defined by the bureaucratic system, and constituted upon rules and regulations of the Civil Service Commission and the law of the Central Government.

#### SECTION II

# REVIEW OF LITERATURE RELATED TO THE CONCEPTS OF ADMINISTRATIVE EFFECTIVENESS

### Introduction

The principalship today is different and much more difficult than it was a decade ago. The principal of this decade deals with problems of tension and conflict. The social revolution which has overtaken all communities to varying degrees has affected curriculum, school organization, discipline, student behavior, community relations, and the very nature of the teaching-learning process itself. Thus the old ground rules which fashioned today's schools into such similar and unquestioned molds are now largely obsolete--an obsolescenc which has left the principal in too many cases without an acceptable mode of administrative behavior. The secondary school principalship has undergone a drastic change, and the change continues. Moser observed that:

The basic dimensions (planning allocating, stimulating, coordinating and evaluating) of the school principalship have not changed, but changing times mounting pressures, sharper expectations, and in some cases the very struggle for survival have changed and resulted in significant new demands of school principals.<sup>1</sup>

#### McKague stated that:

The principal of today is expected to be a human relations expert--dealing fairly and equitably with teachers, students the superintendent, community leaders and secretaries; an instructional leader who is familiar with everything going on in his school and who knows how to improve the entire program; and a public relations person who knows how to cope with parental interference and yet inspire community support.<sup>2</sup>

## Conceptual Framework of the Study

Man was born with absolutely nothing. He has gained his ability to manage his life, his family, and his society through the knowledge which is derived from his training and experience.

Despite the assumption that training and experience usually relate to each other, they will be treated separately in this study. Training refers to knowledge or skills which are directly obtained by a person from specific learning experiences--normally in a formal organization. Experience refers to knowledge or skills that can be gained by a person through performing various tasks.

In Thailand, the principalship is normally obtained through a

<sup>1</sup>Robert P. Moser, "Today's Principalship: New Dimensions/New Demands", <u>North Central Association Quarterly</u>, Vol. 49 (Fall, 1974), p. 249.

<sup>2</sup>Terrence McKague, "A New Kind of Principal", <u>Education Canada</u>, Vol. 11 (September, 1971), p. 36. series of promotions in successive positions. For example, the individual is promoted from classroom teacher, to chairman or head of subject-area, to assistant to the principal, to vice-principal, and then to principal.

The secondary school principals who graduated in educational administration, are expected to have expertise in administrative decision-making, communication, general administrative behavior, and educational leadership. They are expected to know how to apply these administrative dimensions effectively to everyday school administration.

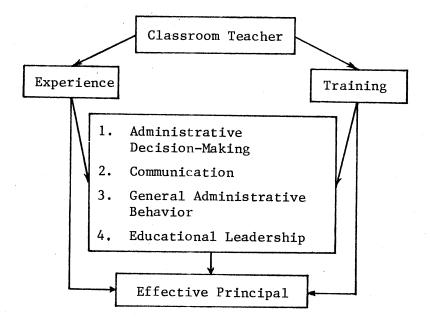


Figure 7. Conceptual Framework of the Study

Similarly, the secondary-school principals who have not been trained in educational administration but who have had experience in

school administration, are expected to gain knowledge in administrative decision-making, communication, general administrative behavior, and educational leadership. They also are expected to know how to apply the administrative dimensions in their everyday practice.

It is a part of common wisdom to expect that the secondary-school principal who has been trained in educational administration or who has experience in school administration will be considered as an effective principal.

## Definitions and Criterion of Administrative

#### Effectiveness

The word, "Administrative Effectiveness" is very difficult to define, because the job or role of today's administrator becomes more difficult and is engaged in the development of many alternative programs. Andrew Halpin insisted that the problem of determining administrative effectiveness is particularly that of developing suitable criteria of effectiveness.<sup>3</sup> A number of research studies indicate that the evaluation of administrative effectiveness depends upon the expectations, perceptions, needs and frame of reference of the different referent groups.

For the purpose of this study, the definition of administrative effectiveness as developed by Guba and Bidwell will be used. They define effectiveness as:

. . . the extent to which the behavior of a given role incumbent <u>administrator</u> corresponds to a given set of role expectations impinging upon him . . . Thus, operationally,

<sup>3</sup>Andrew W. Halpin, <u>Theory and Research in Administration</u>. New York; Macmillan Co., 1966. pp. 48-55.

effectiveness may be defined as the congruence of the behavior and expectations.<sup>4</sup>

Administrative effectiveness has been evaluated by various methods in which numerous criteria wre used. Schutz stated that "Investigations into criteria of effectiveness often seek the single best criterion. Examination of the various administrative situations suggests that this search may be fruitless."<sup>5</sup> He purported that, in given situations, different criteria are used to determine administrative effectiveness.

The American Association of School Administrators has stated that "the expectations of the principal and the responsibilities to be given primary emphasis vary with the times and the referent groups".<sup>6</sup>

The California Association of Secondary School Administrators' Committee for the Development of Standards for Performance for Secondary School principals developed a device for evaluating the services of a secondary school principal. The committee identified four criteria for evaluation as follows:

- Relationships: with the community; with the teachers; with the pupil;
- Personal Characteristics: exemplifies the highest character and citizenship;

<sup>4</sup>H. G. Guba, and C. E. Bidwell, <u>Administrative Relationships:</u> <u>Teacher Effectiveness, Teacher Satisfaction, and Administrative</u> <u>Behavior: A Study of the School as a Social Institution</u>. Chicago: <u>Midwest Administration Center, University of Chicago, 1957. p. 8.</u>

<sup>5</sup>William C. Schutz, <u>Leaders in School</u>, Berkeley: The University of California Press, 1966. p. 8.

<sup>6</sup>American Association of School Administrators, <u>The Right</u> <u>Principal for the Right School</u>. Washington, D.C., American Association of School Administrators, 1967.

- 3. Professional Qualifications: has proper credentials and understands the problems, processes, and techniques of administration.
- 4. Specific administrative skills: supervision of instruction-assistance to staff; curriculum; guidance and counseling; business administration--gets reasonable value for money spent.7

Halpin also stated that, "The Ultimate criteria of administrative effectiveness should be expressed in terms of group or organization achievement, in respect to the <u>change</u> in the organization's accomplishments that can be attributed to the behavior of the administrator."<sup>8</sup> He developed a paradigm that attempts to empirically determine the administrator's effectiveness by focusing ". . . upon the <u>behavior</u> of <u>administrators</u> rather than upon either <u>administrative behavior</u> or the totality referred to as administration."<sup>9</sup> Through the use of the paradigm, task variables are isolated, the administrator's behavior is observed, and the organization's achievement is measured.

Gibb concluded in his study that, "The effectiveness of the role depends upon the functional relation between the individual attributes of the man and the specific goal of the group at any moment."<sup>10</sup>

<sup>7</sup>William N. McGowan, "What are Desirable Professional Standard for Principals?", <u>The Bulletin, National Association of Secondary School</u> <u>Principals</u>, Vol. 40 (April, 1956), p. 76-77.

<sup>8</sup>Andrew W. Halpin, "Paradigm for Research on Administrator Behavior", in Roald Campbell and Russell Gregg (eds.), <u>Administrative</u> <u>Behavior in Education</u>. New York; Harper and Brothers Co., 1957. p. 179.

<sup>9</sup>Ibid., p. 159.

<sup>10</sup>Cecil A. Gibb. "The Principles and Traits of Leadership", Journal of Abnormal and Social Psychology, Vol. 42 (July, 1974), p. 284. Guba and Bidwell related the following observations about the principal's role and his effectiveness:

. . . a given school may be viewed as a social institution which consists structurally in a system of roles. A "role" may be defined as a set of complementary behavioral expectations which relate the role incumbent to other <u>individuals</u> (also role incumbents) in the situation. Within an institution, the system of roles should be so organized that behaviors attached to each role are mutually consistent and are maximally productive for the goals of the enterprise. Thus, within a school, teacher and principal are in a complementary role relationship. Each holds role expectations which serve to define the behavior of the other; each perceives and evaluates the behavior of the other; and each sanctions, positively or negatively, the observed behavior of the other.<sup>11</sup>

The observations were summarized when they stated:

When the principal's behavior is congruent with the teacher's expectations for his role, the principal is perceived by the teacher to be effective.<sup>12</sup>

Effectiveness ratings are usually based on the behavior of the individual being rated. In the Getzels-Guba formulation, however, behavior alone is insufficent. The criterion must be behavior <u>relative</u> to the expectations held by the rater. Consequently the same behavior may be labeled "effective" and "ineffective" simultaneously as a result of different expectations held by different persons. As an example, the principal's behavior may be rated highly effective by the superintendent, but at the same time be rated highly ineffective by the teachers.<sup>13</sup>

<sup>11</sup>Guba and Bidwell, op. cit., p. 8.

<sup>12</sup>Ibid., p. 8.

<sup>13</sup>R. J. Hills. "A New Concept of Staff Relations", <u>Administrator's</u> <u>Notebook</u>, Vol. 8, No. 7. (March, 1960) There were many other educators and researchers who tried to set up the criteria to evaluate and to find out the effectiveness of school principals.

McAboy developed a rating sheet for elementary school principals which could be used by the teachers as well as by the superintendent, supervisor and the principal himself, to improve the effectiveness of school principals. The instrument consisted of four major fields in which an effective school principal must be active, constructive, and understanding. They are 1) pupil relationship; 2) teacher relationship; 3) community relationship; and 4) superintendent or central office relationship.<sup>14</sup>

Briggs developed a self-rating scale for school principals. This rating scale was chiefly for a school principal to use when he wished to check himself, to see what extent he was meeting the challenges that confronted him, whether he had realized their existence or not, to direct his energies to those problems that are most important, and from time to time measure his growth in professional effectiveness. This instrument consisted of five broad areas; 1) personal qualities, 2) personal relationships, 3) professional training and cultural development, 4) supervision, and 5) organization and administration.<sup>15</sup>

<sup>14</sup>Charles E. W. McAboy. "Judging the Elementary-School Principal," <u>American School Board Journal</u>, Vol. 96. (February 1938), p. 26.

<sup>15</sup>Thomas H. Briggs. "A Self-Rating Scale for School Principals", <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 27 (December, 1943), pp. 49-64.

Kuenzli developed an evaluation form which teachers could use to indicate their beliefs concerning the effectiveness of school principals.<sup>16</sup>

Keesler developed a self-rating scale which could be used by school building administrators for stimulating critical self-analysis and improvement in effectiveness as principals. The instrument consisted of the following five broad areas: 1) supervision of instruction; 2) public relations; 3) business management; 4) professional characteristics; and 5) personality.<sup>17</sup>

Rousseau<sup>18</sup> used the Perception of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.), developed by William C. Schutz,<sup>19</sup> for his study related to administrative effectiveness under academic training and educational experience variables, to determine the administrative effectiveness of elementary school principals in the state of Oregon. The P.A.I.Q. was administered to teachers to ascertain their perceptions of their principals in four areas: administrative decisionmaking, communications, general administrative behavior, and educational leadership. He determined that the principals with

<sup>16</sup> Irvin R. Kuenzli. "For Evaluating Administrators' Efficiency," <u>Nation's Schools</u>, Vol. 37 (January, 1946) p. 25.

<sup>17</sup>Don C. Keesler. "The Development of a Principal, Self Appraisal Program", <u>American School Board Journal</u>, Vol. 113 (September, 1946) p. 48, 78.

<sup>18</sup>Alan J. Rousseau. "The Relationship of Academic and Experience Variables to the Success of Elementary School Principals. (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Oregon, 1970)

ł

<sup>19</sup>William C. Schutz. <u>Leaders in School</u>. Berkeley: The University of California, 1966.

mean scores, total for the four scales of the P.A.I.Q., in the upper forty percent were assigned to the "high success" category, while the ones with mean scores in the lower forty percent were assigned to the "low success" category. The middle twenty percent were used to separate the two categories.

Dellinger<sup>20</sup> used the same instrument in the same manner, to determine the administrative effectiveness of junior and senior secondary school principals in the state of Colorado. He determined that the principals, whose mean score total for the four scales of the P.A.I.Q. are one standard deviation or more above the mean of the total number of principals in the sample, exhibited high effectiveness of administrative performance, while the ones whose mean scores are one standard deviation or more below the mean of the total number of principals, exhibited low effectiveness of administrative performance.

When one speaks of perception, it indicates that various people may view an individual in different ways. That is to say if several teachers are asked to give their perception of a principal's effectiveness, it is quite possible, indeed quite probable, that the perceptions of the principal's effectiveness may be reported in varying degrees of agreement relative to the principal's effectiveness. That is to say, some teachers may view the principal to be effective while some may view the principal to be less effective. This could indicate that perception of the principal's performance is based upon the teacher's

<sup>20</sup> Robert D. Dellinger. "The Relationship of Academic Training and Educational Experience to the Administrative Effectiveness of Secondary School Principals". (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Colorado, 1973).

values rather than an objective evaluation of the principal's effectiveness.

Based on these studies, it may be concluded that the effectiveness of any administrator is situational. That is to say results may depend upon who is doing the evaluation, the evaluator's expectations for the administrator's role, and the criteria used for evaluation. Effectiveness or perceived affectiveness appears to differ from individual and from group to group of evaluators. An individual administrator may be considered effective by his superordinates according to one set of criteria and at the same time ineffective by his subordinates according to an entirely different set of criteria.

### Effectiveness Must Be Learned

In the opinion of Drucker:

If effectiveness were a gift people were born with, the way they were born with a gift for music or an eye for painting, we would be in bad shape. For we know that only a small minority is born with great gifts in any one of these areas.<sup>21</sup>

He also stated that, "Effectiveness . . . is a habit; that is, a complex of practices. And practices can always be learned.<sup>22</sup> Based upon Drucker's observations, it can be concluded that effectiveness does not come with a birth certificate, but it can be acquired through the right practices and exercises. If anyone wants to be an effective administrator, manager, or whatever, he must practice and practice to

<sup>21</sup>Peter F. Drucker, <u>The Effective Executive</u>. New York; Harper and Row, Publishers, 1967, pp. 20-21.

<sup>22</sup>Ibid., p. 23.

improve his ability to get the right things done. That is, he is learning to be an effective administrator.

Drucker presented four rules of effectiveness that the school principal should learn, as follows:

- 1. The effective administrator thinks through what the really important contributions are which only he can make--and makes sure he makes them.
- 2. The effective administrator knows where his time goes and where it should go.
- 3. The effective administrator sets priorities and abides by his priority decision.
- 4. The effective administrator builds on strength, and especially on the strength of people.<sup>23</sup>

Effectiveness of the Secondary School Principal's Role Needs to be Perceived by the School Teachers

The role of leadership is a complex role with a myriad of variables interacting one with the other. For example, the leader's concept of his role, and the expectations of the group with regard to his role seem to be critical. When the expectations of the group are congruent to the situation and coincide with the leader's expectations of his role, the opportunities for effective leadership are good.

Though it is difficult to assign a relative value to each of the many roles of the secondary school principal, his actions perceived by the staff personnel will most likely bring the greatest rewards in terms of satisfaction, administrative effectiveness, and recognition. Chase mentioned the advantages of teachers' perception to the

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>23</sup>Peter F. Drucker, "The Effective Administrator", <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 48 (April, 1964), pp. 159-166.

administrative effectiveness of school principals as follows:

- 1. There is an exceedingly close relationship between teachers' evaluation of the leadership given by administrative and supervisory officers and the extent of their satisfaction in working in a given school or school system.
- 2. Teachers' evaluations of leadership are determined largely by the degree to which leaders conform to expected roles.
- 3. Teachers' expectations with respect to the roles of leaders arise from their own needs, their basic concepts of the respective roles of teachers, administrators, and supervisors, and their response to leadership past and present.
- Professional leaders need to understand the expectations of teachers in order to bring about effective group action.<sup>24</sup>

An attempt to answer why the effectiveness of the secondary school principals' role needs to be perceived by school teachers, could be derived from Gaslin's article as follows:

- 1. Any attempt to measure staff perceptions of administrative performance provides the principals with readings on staff feelings and, if the perception is conducted repeatedly, how these feelings change over time.
- 2. By submitting to an evaluation by teaching staff, the principals will establish credibility with the teachers, public, and superiors within the area administrative hierarchy. It is a demonstration of confidence by the school principals in their own ability as instructional leaders and/or building managers.
- 3. If the perception is well-conceived, thoughtfully conducted, and conscientiously accepted, it should result in improvement of the school principals' administrative performance.<sup>25</sup>

<sup>24</sup>Francis S. Chase, "How to Meet Teachers' Expectations of Leadership", Adminstrator's Notebook; Vol. I, No. 9 (April, 1953).

<sup>25</sup>William L. Gaslin, "Evaluation of Administrative Performance by a School's Teaching Staff", <u>The Bulletin</u>, NASSP, Vol. 58 (December, 1974), p. 73. Depending on specific situations, the perception can also provide those being evaluated with specific information on staff expectations of the school principals.

> Traits, Qualities, Personal Characteristics and Behavior of Effective School Principals

An early approach to the study of leadership was based upon the belief that effective leadership was determined to a great degree by the traits or characteristics of people. It was thought that human beings could be divided into leaders and followers, and that the leaders must possess certain qualities not possessed by others. Lipham, in discussing this approach to the study of leadership, stated that:

Attempts to substantiate these beliefs were based upon studies which were focused on the identification of psychological constructs required for effective leadership.<sup>26</sup>

Success of the personal qualities approach depended upon being able to identify a trait of persons which affected behavior and then to establish its relationship to administrative behavior. Pierce and Merrill cited the following three assumptions which were basic to this method of analyzing behavior:

- 1. It was assumed that specific elements of behavior could be isolated and examined as entities within themselves.
- 2. It was assumed that personal elements or factors of behavior act with such a degree on each other that their impact can be measured and their effect predicted.

<sup>26</sup>James M. Lipham, "Leadership and Administration", <u>Behavioral</u> <u>Science and Educational Administration; Sixty-third Yearbook of the</u> <u>National Society for the Study of Education</u>, Chicago; University of Chicago, 1946, p. 126. 3. It was assumed that the nature of the influence or behavior of a particular trait was predictable within limitations.<sup>27</sup>

Personal traits, qualities, characteristics, and behavior of effective school principals could be identified and briefly described as follow:

### Traits

Although the trait approach is particularly discredited today, there is a considerable body of research showing that leaders do have in common certain very general traits. In a comprehensive survey made by Stogdill, the most commonly identified so-called leadership traits were listed as (1) physical and constitutional factors (height, weight, physique, and appearance); (2) intelligence; (3) self-confidence; (4) sociability; (5) will (initiative, persistence and ambition); (6) dominance; and (7) surgency (talkativeness, enthusiasm, alertness, and originality).<sup>28</sup>

Shannon, after reviewing the biographies of 419 successful educators, reported the top 16 traits which were found most frequently among successful and effective school administrators. They were 1) leadership, magnetism, ability to stimulate others; 2) Intelligence, adaptability, versatility, resourcefulness, insight, good memory; 3) progressiveness, professional up-to-dateness; 4) reverence,

<sup>27</sup>Truman M. Pierce, and E. C. Merrill, Jr., "The Individual Administrative Behavior", in Roald F. Campbell, and Russell T. Gregg, (eds.), <u>Administrative Behavior in Education</u>. New York; Harper Brothers, 1957, p. 321.

<sup>28</sup>Ralph M. Stogdill, "Personal Factors Associated with Leadership", Journal of Psychology, Vol. 25 (January, 1948), pp. 35-66. religiousness; 5) planning or organizing ability; 6) activeness, energeticness, vigorousness; 7) expressiveness in writing (convincingness, clearness); 8) vision, foresight; 9) industriousness, perserverance, persistence, diligence, dispatch; 10) courage, decision; 11) oral expressiveness (fluency, enunciation); 12) alertness, attentiveness, sensitiveness to problems; 13) creativeness, ingenuity, originality, imagination; 14) forcefulness, resoluteness, purposefulness; 15) altruism, considerateness, fairness, hopefulness, symphathy, appreciativeness; and 16) enthusiasm, zeal.<sup>29</sup>

Flaherty concluded that the leader seems to excel in intelligence, scholarship, dependability in exercising responsibility, activity, and social participation, and socio-economic status.<sup>30</sup>

### Quality

Michaels, in citing the needs of schools, listed ten basic qualities needed by a principal in order to function effectively as follows:

- 1. Abiding faith in, and conviction of, the importance of education in a democratic society.
- 2. Superior intellectual capacity.
- 3. High degree of social intelligence.
- 4. Initiative, resourcefulness, and inventiveness.
- 5. Cooperative attitude--a desire to develope power in others rather than to exercise power over them.

<sup>29</sup>John R. Shannon, "Traits of School Administrators", <u>School</u> <u>Executive</u>, Vol. 67 (March, 1948), p. 32.

<sup>30</sup>Sister M. Rita Flaherty, "Personal Traits of College Leaders", <u>The Journal of Educational Research</u>, Vol. 40 (April, 1967), pp. 377-378.

- 6. Personal attractiveness.
- 7. Drive--the ability to work hard persistently toward desirable objective.
- 8. Physical and mental health--vigor, stamina, and emotional stability.
- 9. High moral character and personal integrity.
- 10. Sound judgement and common sense.<sup>31</sup>

Edmonson listed eight qualities which prospective secondary school principal should possess as follows: 1) culture, 2) resourcefulness and vision, 3) administrative ability, 4) ability to stimulate others, 5) interest in people, 6) scholorship, 7) professional knowledge, and 8) ideals and profesional spirit.<sup>32</sup>

Eikenberry, as the result of his survey, grouped personal qualifications of secondary school principals into the following four broad areas: 1) compelling philosophy of education, 2) demonstrated capacity for leadership, 3) understanding of democratic principles and processes of secondary education, and 4) personal traits of the effective principal. He also cited that there were certain traits that were so universally associated with the effective or successful principals that they should receive at least some special recognition. Those traits were: 1) character, 2) citizenship, 3) maturity, 4) ability to work

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>31</sup>Lloyd S. Michaels, "The Work of the School Principals", <u>The</u> <u>School Executive</u>, Vol. 67 (June, 1948), p. 11.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>32</sup>J. B. Edmonson, Joseph Roemer, and Francis L. Bacon, <u>The</u> <u>Administration of the Modern Secondary School</u>, 4th. ed. New York; The McMillan Co., 1953, pp. 79-81.

in harmony with others, 5) physical and mental health, and 6) courage and independence.  $^{33}$ 

According to Conant, personal qualities that are essential to the effective leader in public education are intelligence, honesty, and devotion.<sup>34</sup>

### Characteristics

"The characteristics of the effective leader in education include a willing acceptance of an area of responsibility", stated Snipes.<sup>35</sup> He also remarked that "the good leader acknowledges limits to his authority, responsibility, and control, and he delegates actions."

Reavis revealed that the effective and successful school executive should rate high in the following characteristics: 1) unselfish motivation, 2) scholarly ability, 3) industry, 4) ability to get along with people, and 5) executive capacity.<sup>36</sup>

Jenkins' study reported twenty-four characteristics of the effective secondary school principal. The first ten were identified as follows:

1. He is thoroughly trained as a teacher and supervisor and actively interested in improving himself educationally.

<sup>33</sup>D. H. Eikenberry, "Training and Experience Standards of Secondary School Principals", <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 35 (November, 1951), pp. 23-30.

<sup>34</sup>Cited from Wilson C. Snipes, "Education is What Leaders Are", Peabody Journal of Education, Vol. 43 (November, 1965), p. 152.

<sup>35</sup>Ibid., pp. 152-156.

<sup>36</sup>William C. Reavis, "Personal Characteristic Desired in Public School Executives", <u>The Elementary School Journal</u>, Vol. 40 (February, 1940), pp. 417-423.

- 2. He is interested in the teaching performance and growth of all his faculty and the effects of their instruction on the pupils.
- 3. He possess the ability to cause the school to run smoothly.
- 4. He inspires confidence in his faculty and causes them to desire to study problems that will make for a better school.
- 5. He is easily approachable by faculty and students.
- 6. He is sympathetic toward and earnestly tries to understand the problems of each department as well as their relationship to each other.
- 7. He tries to facilitate the professional growth of all deserving faculty members even if it may mean their leaving his school.
- 8. He considers himself a friend and co-worker of each teacher and not boss.
- 9. He is always kind, courteous, considerate, honest, fair, impartial, sympathetic, well groomed, and free from annoying mannerisms.
- He is self-reliant and confident in his ability to do a good job.<sup>37</sup>

Goldhammer and his colleagues cited the characteristics of school

principal in this fashion:

. . ., most of them had sincere faith in children. And they had an ability to work effectively with people to secure their cooperation. They were aggressive in securing recognition of the needs of their school, and as such were enthusiastic as principals, accepting their responsibilities as those of a mission rather than as those of a job. Finally, they were committed to education, and especially capable of distinguishing between long and short term educational goals.<sup>38</sup>

<sup>37</sup>Leo W. Jenkins. "The Effective Principal", <u>The American</u> School Board Journal, Vol. 121 (October, 1950), p. 18.

<sup>38</sup>Cited from Paul B. Jacobson, et al., <u>The Principalship:</u> <u>New Perspectives</u>. Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey; Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1973. pp. 18-19. Magnuson studied the professional and personal characteristics of successful school business managers, and reported the following:<sup>39</sup>

Personal Professional Just, fair 1. Communicates well with 1. others Faithful, loyal 2. 2. Knowledgeable in the field 3. Broad knowledge 3. Delegates 4. Poised, even tempered Works well with others 4. 5. Involves staff in 5. Honest, sincere decisions 6. Friendly 6. Approachable and available 7. Sense of humor 7. Interested in others 8. Open-minded 8. Plans and organizes Consistent. 9. Ability to listen to 9. others 10. Considerate 10. Uses channels of authority

### Behavior

It is known that education is a behavioral science which blends the social sciences, psychology, and the like. School administrators, in their ordinary, daily tasks at one moment play the role of the sociologist, the psychologist, and the scientist. Awareness of behavioral concepts seems to be one of the most important things for the effective school administrator. Of course, it is administrative tools which enable the school principals to become more aware of

<sup>39</sup>Walter C. Magnuson, "The Characteristics of Successful School Business Managers", (Unpublished Doctoral dissertation, University of Southern California, Los Angeles, 1971). themselves, of their abilities and limitations; to enhance the administrative skills in the various roles which the school principals have to assume; and can help the school principals to achieve greater insight and empathy. Sachs stated in his book that:

. . . the tools of the behavioral sciences, if understood in a sophisticated fashion and properly used, will lead the administrator to more insightful approaches to his role and how he operates within it.40

Sternloff analyzed and developed basic general behaviors of the effective school administrators. A sample of those basic general behaviors of the effective school administrators are listed as follows:

- 1. Interprets adequately the status, needs, problems, policies, and plans of the school.
- 2. Provides pertinent information concerning school problems, and suspends judgment until the pertinent facts have been examined.
- 3. Conducts all school affairs in an honest, ethical, and tactful manner.
- Utilizes consultants and specialists outside the school and cooperates with them in solving educational problems.
- 5. Encourages all persons who will be affected to participate in policy development, and stimulates cooperative planning.
- 6. Administers discipline effectively.
- 7. Deals impartially and equitably with all individuals and groups.
- 8. Shows a sincere interest in the welfare of school personnel.
- 9. Organizes citizen or parent advisory groups, and cooperates with them in study and solution of school problems.

<sup>40</sup>Benjamin M. Sachs, <u>Educational Administration: A Behavior</u> <u>Approach</u>. Boston; Houghton Mifflin Co., 1966, p. 119.

# 10. Willingly devotes extra time to important school affairs.41

Medsker studied and described the behaviors of the effective school principal which were perceived by teachers as follows:

- The principal provides leadership for teachers;

   (a) He builds teacher morale and unity,
   (b) He evaluates teacher performance as a basis of ungrading, and generally gives help to teachers,
   (c) He shares decisions and responsibilities with teachers.
- 2. The principal works with and for children; (a) He maintains discipline in the school, working with parents on the solution of discipline problems. He maintains dignity and consistency in the discipline process.
- 3. The principal maintains constructive relationships with the community.
- 4. The principal provides for effective administration of the school program.
- 5. The principal works effectively with individual parents.42

Smith studied the effective and ineffective behavior of secondary school principals. He reported that effective school principals should exhibit the following behaviors:

- 1. Develop positive relationships with superintendents and Board of Education.
- 2. Work and plan cooperatively with their staffs.
- 3. Facilitate mutual communications and understandings between the home and the school.
- 4. Stimulate personal and professional growth and development of their staffs.

<sup>42</sup>Leland L. Medsker, "The Job of the Elementary School Principal as Viewed by Teachers", (Unpublished Ed.D. Dissertation, School of Education, Stanford University, 1954).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>41</sup>Robert E. Sternloff, "The Critical Requirements for School Administrators Based Upon an Analysis of Critical Incidents", (Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, School of Education, University of Wisconsin, Madison, 1953).

- 5. Develop an emotion climate within their schools which fosters security and self-respect for the staff members.
- 6. Support teachers.
- 7. Incorporate the combined judgment of those available and those concerned into effective action.
- 8. Conduct themselves in a professional manner.
- 9. Build organization, unity, and cooperation within their staffs.
- 10. Work toward the continuous development and improvement of the educational program.
- 11. Promote positive working relationships with patrons and parent-community organizations.
- 12. Provide instructional leadership in their schools.
- 13. Demonstrate competence and administrative ability in school organization.
- 14. Maintain desirable student behavior patterns and resolve individual and group discipline problems.
- 15. Relate successfully to students. 43

There are many other educators and researchers who have studied traits, qualities, personal characteristics, and behaviors of effective school principals. It seems evident that there is no single trait theory to determine the effectiveness of leadership. Haimann criticized trait theory in his book when he stated:

Although the trait approach is partially discredited today, there is a considerable body of research showing that leaders <u>do</u> have in common certain very general characteristics. Some of these are physical and nervous energy, a sense of purpose and direction, enthusiasm, friendliness and affection, communication ability, integrity, technical mastery, decisiveness, intelligence, teaching skill, faith, and sensitivity to group needs. Such traits are found

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>43</sup>Harold B. Smith, "Descriptions of Effective and Ineffective Behavior of School Principals", (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Virginia, 1974).

interwoven in the personality of the leader, but they are always considered relative to the group.44

Some writers have investigated the effect of personality or personal traits upon leadership. Joy, in a discussion of effective educational leaders, remarked that, "Leaders need imagination, courage, creativity, and a desire to improve teaching conditions and educational opportunities."<sup>45</sup> Murdy wrote that, "Personal factors tend to have a greater influence upon working relationship between school administrators than do administrative techniques."<sup>46</sup>

Pierce and Merrill reviewed research relative to specific traits and attributes which, supposedly, influence leader behavior. It was concluded that those characteristics and traits which were related significantly to leader behavior were more closely associated with the personality of the leader than with his position, and that a number of characteristics or traits seemed to be required for leaders in most situations. It was indicated that these traits varied in quality and quantity with the individual and with the leadership situation. It was also indicated that the possession of these traits did not guarantee successful leadership.<sup>47</sup>

<sup>44</sup>Theo Haimann, <u>Supervisory Management for Health Care Institu-</u> <u>tions</u>. St. Louis; The Catholic Hospital Association, 1973, pp. 227-228.

<sup>45</sup> Ralph P. Joy, "Motivating and Training Leaders", <u>National</u> <u>Education Association Journal</u>, Vol. 57 (April, 1968), p. 61.

<sup>46</sup>Leonard L. Murdy, "Perceptions of Interpersonal Relationships Among Secondary School Administrators", (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Southern California, Los Angeles, 1962).

<sup>47</sup> Truman M. Pierce and E. C. Merrill, Jr., "The Individual Administrative Behavior", in Roald F. Campbell and Russell T. Gregg, (eds.) New York; Harper Brothers, 1957, p. 332.

## Role of Secondary School Principals

The secondary-school principal's role is usually defined in terms of tasks, responsibilities, or duties; sometimes it is defined in terms of the administrative process. A close examination of this role, however, reveals that it also may be defined in terms of certain crucial, normative behavior.

Lipham, using a multi-faceted approach, sought to identify, measure, and analyze certain personal variables related to effective behavior in the school principal's role. He defined the school principal's role in term of certain normative behavior traits as follows:

The effective principal . . . may be expected to exert himself energetically; to achieve and to improve his performance; to strive for higher status in the profession and in society in general; to relate himself successfully to other people; to view the future with confidence, the present with understanding, and the past with satisfaction, and to adjust well to frustration, irritations, confusions, and criticism in pressure situations. It, therefore, may be assumed that principals having a basic personality structure which tends to elicit the aforementioned behaviors, will suffer less role-personality conflict, and will be more effective than principals whose personal needs are incongruent with these expected behaviors.48

Levinson pointed out that the term "role" has been encumbered with at least three operational and quite separate meanings in the literature:

1. Organizational role-demands, a sociological concept that refers to supposed requirements of the organization or social system.

48 James M. Lipham, "Personal Variables of Effective Administrators", <u>Administrator's Notebook</u>, Vol. 9, No. 1 (September, 1960).

-

- 2. Personal role-definitions, a psychological concept that refers to the individual's cognitive responses to the situation in which he finds himself, and which, thus, becomes a linking concept between personality and social structures.
- 3. Actual role-behavior, a psychological concept which refers to the individual's behavioral response to the situation in which he finds himself.<sup>49</sup>

Stogdill, following Talcott Parson's general concept of role, called attention to the major dimensions of role expectations. He suggested that expectations indicate a readiness for reinforcement and he regarded them as functions of: (1) motivation and attention, (2) the estimated level of desirability of a possible outcome, and (3) the estimated probability of an outcome.<sup>50</sup>

In their review of role analysis, Dreeben and Gross found three fundamental ideas occur consistently in most conceptualizations: persons ". . . (1) <u>in social location</u>, (2) <u>behave</u>, (3) with reference to <u>expectations</u>."<sup>51</sup> To assess a role, six elements seemed to be necessary. They were position, expectations, role, role definers, role behavior, and patterns of role behavior.<sup>52</sup> Role was defined as a set of expectations, a set of evaluative standards applied to the incumbent of a particular position.<sup>53</sup> A single action of a role incumbent with

49 Daniel J. Levinson, "Role, Personality, and Social Structure in the Organizational Setting", <u>Journal of Abnormal and Social Psychology</u>. Vol. 58 (January-May, 1959), pp. 170-180.

<sup>50</sup> Ralph M. Stogdill, <u>Individual Behavior and Group Achievement</u>. New York; Oxford University Press, 1959, p. 63.

<sup>51</sup>Robert Dreeben, and Neal C. Gross, <u>The Role Behavior of School</u> <u>Principals</u>. Cambridge, Massachusetts; Graduate School of Education, Harvard University, 1965, p. 2-2. (Chapter 2)

<sup>52</sup>Ibid., p. 2-2. <sup>53</sup>Ibid., p. 2-4. reference to an expectation was looked upon as a unit of role behavior. A set of actions was looked upon as a role behavior pattern.

The principalship is an important position in the organizational scheme of schools. Principals are the subject of schools' inquire because, as educational administrators, they are responsible for the management of schools; they are held accountable for the efficiency and effectiveness of their organizations. They have a great number of responsibilities; they are supposed to:

- 1. Orient new teachers by making them aware of their formally defined rights and obligations.
- 2. See that all staff members carry out their teaching and extra-curricular responsibilities at least at a minimum level of satisfactory performance.
- 3. Cope with problems arising out of personal misunderstandings and conflicts.
- 4. Deal with problems of deviant behavior that so often arise out of rationally designed efforts to run a stable organization.
- 5. Implement policy decisions made at higher levels in the school system.
- 6. Resolve the conflicts presented by teachers and parents who are disgruntled or apathetic.
- 7. Interpret the school program to the community served.
- 8. Assess the capabilities of teachers.<sup>54</sup>

In short, principals occupy a strategic managerial position at the lower levels of the school system bureaucracy. The principal is the administrative official with the closest contact to the core functions of school--teaching and learning.

<sup>54</sup>Robert Dreeben and Neal C. Gross, <u>The Role Behavior of School</u> <u>Principals</u>. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Graduate School of Education, Harvard University, 1965. pp. 1-3, 1-4 (Chapter I). It has been shown in several studies that educational theorists, in dealing with the role of the secondary school principal, by ways of empiricism or deductive logic, considered an elaborate, detailed description of the various roles and functions he is required and expected to fulfill. These tasks, as a whole, follow a relatively rigid and uniform pattern, varying in different phases only in emphasis.

The school principal's role analysis could be illustrated by job criteria prepared by the Southern States Cooperative Program in Education Administration, and reported in "Better Teaching in School Administration". They were categorized in the following areas:

1. Instruction and curriculum development

2. Pupil personnel

3. Community school leadership

4. Staff personnel

5. School plant

6. Organization and structure

7. School finance and business management 55

Within these major categories fifty to sixty sub-categories were identified and elaborated. The high school principal was thought to be primarily occupied with tasks or roles that lead to the improvement of instruction.

The University Council for Educational Administration (UCEA) has identified instructional materials concerned with the principal's role

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>55</sup>Southern States Cooperative Program in Education Administration, <u>Better Teaching in School Administration</u>. Nashville, Tennessee: George Peabody College for Teachers, 1955. pp. 125-156, 168-197.

### as follows:

1. Responding to social change

- 2. Evaluating school processes and products
- 3. Administering and improving the instructional program
- 4. Making effective decisions
- 5. Preparing the organization for effective response to change
- 6. Achieving effective human relations and morale<sup>56</sup>

The National Association of Secondary School Principal presented duties of the school principals as follows:

- 1. Scheduling
- 2. Budgeting
- 3. Working with community groups
- 4. Motivating the staff
- 5. Working with students
- 6. Providing instructional leadership
- 7. Supervising classrooms
- 8. Attending meetings
- 9. Communicating with various publics
- 10. Developing transportation routes
- 11. Developing rules and regulations for:
  - a. Attendance
  - b. Health and safety
  - c. Student placement
  - d. Reporting to parents
  - e. Supplies

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>56</sup> Adapted from Jack A. Culbertson, Curtis Henson, and Ruel Morrison, eds., <u>Performance Objectives for School Principals</u>, Berkeley, California; McCutchan, 1974.

## 12. Providing "proper" image<sup>57</sup>

Large amounts of current literature reveal that the school principal today faces many difficult and unusual problems. This results in significant demands of new roles for the future secondary school principals. Tantimedh<sup>58</sup>, studied the expected role for the secondary school principal in 1980. His findings indicated that the secondary principal will be expected to be involved in the following functional areas:

- 1. <u>Staff Personnel Development</u> The high school principal in 1980 will:
  - a. Request his staff to evaluate his performance as a principal more regularly.
  - Upgrade his teachers' professional ability by providing more consultants and in-service programs.
- 2. <u>Student Personnel Development</u>. The high school principal in 1980 will:
  - a. Have less authority in making decisions pertaining to student disciplinary problems.
  - b. Take a more active part in communicating with student governance committees.
  - c. Encourage more students to work outside the school, according to their individual needs.
  - d. Increasingly authorize student representatives to vote in curriculum and teaching improvements and changes.
  - e. Have less authority in negotiating with students in case of student unrest.
  - f. Spend more time visiting parents and discussing student problems with them.

<sup>57</sup>Melvin P. Heller, <u>So Now You're A Principal</u>, Reston, Virginia: The National Association of Secondary School Principals, 1975, p. 3.

<sup>58</sup>Amornchai Tantimedh, "The Prediction of the High School Principal's Role in 1980" (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, 1974.)

- g. Be responsible for providing a more creative environment for students.
- 3. <u>School-Community Relations</u>. The high school principal in 1980 will:
  - a. Communicate more often with public and private organizations within the community.
  - b. Have less authority in controlling the use of school plant and facilities by people outside the school.
  - c. Keep the community better informed of changes and improvements in the school.
  - d. Spend more time participating in various activities arranged by people in the community.
  - e. Be more responsible for providing and encouraging parent-teacher conferences.
  - f. Take a more active role in political campaigns within the community.
  - g. Have an expanded role due to changes needed in education and the public tendency to resist change.
  - h. Seek more help from and cooperation of people in the community in constantly evaluating school programs and activities.
- 4. <u>Curriculum and Instructional Development</u>. The high school principal in 1980 will:
  - a. Spend a greater share of his on-the-job time working with teachers on the improvement of instructional programs.
  - b. Consider students a more viable source of ideas for changing the instructional programs.
  - c. Be better versed and up-to-date in curriculum developments and instructional technology.
  - d. Give more assistance to teachers in coping with successive rapid changes and anticipating future change.
  - e. Make more use of his staff in planning the courses and activities necessary for the successful operations of the school.
  - f. Increasingly involve students in curriculum construction and improvement.
  - g. Work more cooperatively with other schools.
- 5. <u>Funds, Facilities, and Business Management</u>. The high school principal in 1980 will:

- a. Be more responsible for finding information about the availability of funds, equipment, materials necessary to provide the most effective learning for his students.
- b. Consult more with the superintendent about facilities for school.
- c. Hire more personnel to work in the management of finances and facilities.

Four Dimensions of the Secondary School Principal's Administrative Role

The administrative role of the school principal consists of many descriptive details and can be grouped into many dimensions depending upon the eyes of each individual writer, reader, or the one who associates closely with the school principal. This particular study was designed to deal with the following four dimensions: administrative decision-making, communication, general administrative behavior, and educational leadership of the secondary school principal. Each of these dimensions would be briefly described as follows:

#### Administrative Decision-Making

Decision-making is defined as:

. . . a scientific process, a method whereby a situation is studied and evaluated, the problems are identified, and alternative solutions to the problems are considered before a course of action with intent to execute it is formulated.<sup>59</sup>

Typical decisions which the school administrator must make can be classified into three categories: (1) routine decision-making, (2) emergency decision-making, and (3) problem-solving type of

<sup>59</sup>Carter V. Good, (ed) <u>Dictionary of Education</u> (3rd ed.) New York; McGraw-Hill Book Co., 1973, p. 167.

decision-making.<sup>60</sup> School administrators make many decisions related to these three types of decision-making during the courses of a day.

While the principal's role may be undergoing some redefinition, the principal remains a significant decision-maker in the educational milieu.<sup>61</sup> In a real sense, the decision-making process should be based on organizational goals, objectives and missions. In order to make decisions that will reflect not only organizational considerations, but also the concerns of individuals within the organization as well, the leader would be well advised to obtain input from faculty, students, staff, community, and the like. Such input will ensure that the decision will be an effective one in terms of the organization, the people within it, and those whom it serves.

Griffiths presented the steps of decision-making in school as follows:

- 1. Recognize, define, and limit the problem
- 2. Analyze and evaluate the problem
- 3. Establish criteria or standards by which solution will be evaluated or judged as acceptable and adequate to the need.
- 4. Collect data
- 5. Formulate and select the preferred solution as solutions. Test them in advance.

60 Robert E. Wilson, <u>Education Administration</u>. Columbus, Ohio: Charles E. Merril Books, Inc., 1966, p. 88-89.

61 Arthur L. Casey, "The Administrator as a Decision Maker," School and Community. Vol. 58 (May, 1972), p. 25.

- 6. Put into effect the preferred solution.
  - a. Program the solution
  - b. Control activities in the program
  - c. Evaluate the results and the process<sup>62</sup>

The processes of decision-making are so vital to the understanding of the principalship and the schools that significant progress has been made in their theoretical analysis. Simon suggested that "the understanding of the application of administrative principles is to be obtained by analyzing the administrative process in terms of decisions."<sup>63</sup>

Decision-making is one of several competencies the principal should posses. In a synthesis of the competency based approach to the analysis of the principalship, Abbott identified four decision-making skills:

- 1. Differentiating among types of decisions.
- 2. Determining the amount and type of information needed to reach a decision.
- 3. Determining the appropriate involvement of other people in reaching decisions establishing priorities for action.
- 4. Anticipating both intended and unintended consequences of decisions.

He also concluded that these skills contribute to the effectiveness of the school principal.<sup>64</sup>

<sup>62</sup>Daniel E. Griffiths, <u>Administrative Theory</u>. New York; Appleton-Century & Appleton-Century-Crofts, 1959, p. 57-60.

<sup>63</sup>Herbert A. Simon, <u>Administrative Behavior</u>. New York; The MacMillan Co., 1957, p. 240.

<sup>64</sup>Max G. Abbot, "Administrative Performance in the School Principalship: A Synthesis," Cited from Culbertson, Henson, and Morrison, eds., <u>Performance Objectives for School Principals: Concepts and</u> <u>Instruments</u>, Berkeley, California; McCutchan Pub., Corp, 1974, p. 201.

### Communication

Communication refers to "the interchange of thoughts and opinions between and among individuals and groups through oral and written means of expression".<sup>65</sup> Communication plays an important part in the job of school principals, supervisors, managers, and administrators. Shartle and Guetzkow in their study of leadership concluded:

Communications appear to be one of the most important factors in administrative behavior. Where more communications are reported present, there is less discrepancy between description of the administrator and description of ideal behavior as reported by subordinates. $^{66}$ 

The principal is the chief interpreter of official policy of the system for his staff and for the school community. Today's principal must be able and willing to communicate with students, parents, community organizations, the business community, and the media.<sup>67</sup> He should be effective in both oral and written communications. In oral communication, the principal should be an effective speaker, should be able to communicate ideas effectively, and must be a sympathetic listener. In written communications, the principal should be able to communicate information, messages, personal greetings, and routine business effectively.

As mentioned above, the principal is at the nerve center of a communication network that has linkages with students, teachers,

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>65</sup>Stanley J. Seimer, <u>Element of Supervisor</u>. Columbus, Ohio; Grid, Inc., 1973, p. 136.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>66</sup>Carrol L. Shartle, "Studies in Naval Leadership", in Harold Guetzkow, ed., <u>Groups, Leadership, and Men</u>. Pittsburgh, Pa.; Carnegie Institute of Technology Press 1951, p. 131.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>67</sup>Santee C. Ruffin, Jr., "The Principal as a Communicator", <u>The</u> <u>Bulletin</u>, The National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 56 (April, 1972), p. 36.

parents, concerned citizens, and system administrators. To communicate with these various publics is not simple for the school principal. It requires him to be aware of different techniques, strategies, the nature of people and their interests, the society or community and some points of interference in communication.

In dealing with students the principal must show real concern for their educational experience, sincerely involving them in such areas as curriculum, discipline policy, and student government.<sup>68</sup> The principal needs to communicate with students from a new stance of equality, mutuality, and shared responsibility.<sup>69</sup> In communicating with parents and concerned citizens, the principal, again, must relate educational concerns and needs at a different level and from a different reference point. He has to learn to explain, negotiate, and if necessary confront.<sup>70</sup>

To teachers the principal has to communicate the new collegiality which is the hallmark of the knowledge society. He has to understand, and communicate that he understands, the fact that in the specialized society subordinate-superordinate relationships do not seem to be as predominate now as they once were. He has to share power and help teachers actively participate in decision-making in school. Yet, he

<sup>68</sup>Santee C. Ruffin, Jr., "The Principal as a Communicator", <u>The</u> <u>Bulletin</u>, The National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 56 (April, 1972), p. 36.

<sup>70</sup>Ibid., p. 108.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>69</sup>H. S. Bhola, "Effective Communication and Good Communication". <u>The Bulletin</u>, The National Association of Secondary School Principal, Vol. 57 (May, 1973), p. 108.

has to lead, to build teacher morale, and to create a desirable organizational climate in school.<sup>71</sup>

The same stance might hold for the principal's communication with the superintendent. He has to relate with the superintendent as a colleague, not as a subordinate; as a field commander who knows best about what is happening on the firing line. He must simultaneously interpret school needs to the superintendent and interpret educational policy to teachers, students, parents, citizens, and community.<sup>72</sup>

The principal has a very important public relations function in dealing with media. He must develop skills that will enable him to meet directly with reporters and others in a forthright manner. He must be honest while also remembering his responsibility to students, staff, community, and to the school system he serves.<sup>73</sup>

The role of the school principal in facilitating communication within an organization is a crucial one. Clark found in a study of the administrative behavior of school principals that the more effective principals initiated and had more communication with staff members than did the less effective principals, and that more of it was face-to-face communication.<sup>74</sup>

Moser stated that:

Without excellent communication, the educational enterprise becomes a shambles . . . without an effective internal

<sup>71</sup>Bhola, Op. cit., p. 109.
<sup>72</sup>Ibid, p. 109.
<sup>73</sup>Ruffin, Jr., Op. cit., p. 37.

<sup>74</sup>Dean O. Clark, "Critical Areas in the Administrative Behavior of High School Principals" (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, The Ohio State University, 1959).

communication plan there would be no way to: (a) develop common purposes, (b) coordinate efforts, (c) influence behavior, (d) get feedback on how things are going, and (e) establish mutuality.<sup>75</sup>

## General Administrative Behavior

Administrative behavior can be conceived in broad terms. Included within the meaning of this term are job demands, situational influences, and processes employed as well as the overt acts of the administrator.<sup>76</sup>

Ramseyer and his staffs of the School-Community Development Study Project summarized and defined the concept as follows:

Administrative behavior as it affects educational development in a community is a specialized branch of human behavior. It is concerned with the manner in which individuals and groups, working singly and collectively under the stimulus of an appointed leader, create and develop the educational opportunities characteristic of their community.77

Administrative behavior has been studied by many researchers-sociologists, psychologists, and educators. Much of the research concerning the behavior of leaders in the field of education derives from concepts developed at the Ohio State University. Some of them have been mentioned earlier in this chapter from page 71 through 75.

Additional studies are presented as follow:

75 Robert P. Moser, "Today's Principalship: New Dimensions, New Demands". North Central Association Quarterly, Vol. 49 (Fall, 1974), p. 298.

<sup>76</sup> Adapted from Roald F. Campbell, and Russell T. Gregg, eds., <u>Administrative Behavior in Education</u>. (New York, 1957),p. xi.

<sup>77</sup>John A. Ramseyer, Lewis E. Harris, Millard Z. Pond, and Howard Wakefield, <u>Factors Affecting Educational Administration</u>, Monograph No. 2. The Ohio State University, 1955, p. 7.

The Leader Behavior Description Questionnaire (LBDQ) which was developed by the Ohio State University identified two major dimensions of leadership or administrative behavior; "Consideration" and Initiating Structure-in-Interaction"<sup>78</sup> which could be defined as follows:

Consideration refers to behavior that reflects friendship, mutual trust, respect, and warmth in the relationship between leader and group members.

Initiating Structure-in-Interaction refers to the leader's behavior in delineating the relationship between himself and the members of his group, and in endeavoring to establish well-defined patterns of organization, channels of communication, and ways of getting a job done.<sup>79</sup>

The School-Community Development Study Project identified nine areas of critical behavior of educational administrators as follows: (1) setting goals, (2) making policy, (3) determining roles, (4) appraising effectiveness, (5) coordinating administrative function and structure, (6) working with community leadership to promote improvement, (7) using the educational resources of the community, (8) involving people, and (9) communicating.<sup>80</sup> These nine areas were identified for the purpose of classifying observations of administrative behavior with respect to inter-personal and environmental factors that have been found to make a difference in administrator behavior.

<sup>78</sup>Andrew W. Halpin, and B. James Winer, "A Factorial Study of the Leader Behavior Descriptions," in Ralph M. Stogdill, and Alvin E. Coons, (eds.) <u>Leader Behavior: Its Description and Measurement</u>. Ohio State University, 1957, p. 39-51.

<sup>79</sup>Andrew W. Halpin, "The Superintendent's Effectiveness as a Leader" <u>Administrator's Notebook</u>, Vol. 7, No. 2, (October, 1958), pp. 1-2.

80 Ramseyer, Op. cit., p. 20. Jacobs analyzed a sample of Michigan secondary school principals to ascertain whether the leadership behavior of principals of schools high in educational innovation differed from that of principals of schools low in innovation.<sup>81</sup> It was discovered that the principals in schools high in innovation received significantly higher ratings on the following leadership behavior: (1) initiating structure, (2) predictive accuracy, (3) representation, (4) integration, (5) persuasiveness, and (6) consideration. Jacobs concluded that, "One of the important factors in instituting educational change is the leadership behavior of the principal".<sup>82</sup>

The principal is the chief administrative officer of an attendance unit in a school system. The principal who wishes to encourage innovation in the school would do well to assess his behavior as a leader of his faculty, students, non-teaching staff, and superordinates. He must be aware of the way he sees himself and have a thorough understanding of how his behavior affects others. Different people have different motivations. Some of these motivations may be antithetical to the educational process, the group or the institution. It is, therefore, necessary that the principal understand his administrative behavior as well as organizational participants' behavior. Further, the principal must be concerned with students, teachers, and all people as individuals, and as human beings. If the principals' administrative behavior is accepted and is perceived as satisfactory by his

<sup>81</sup>Jan W. Jacobs, "Leader Behavior of the Secondary School Principal," <u>The Bulletin</u>, The National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 49 (October, 1965), p. 13-17.

<sup>82</sup>Ibid., p. 17.

subordinates, superordinates, and others, and if he is able to get along well with these people, certainly, he should be considered as an effective principal.

Educational Leadership

Various definitions have been given to the concept of leadership. One is given by Tannenbaum and his colleagues, who state:

We define leadership as interpersonal influence, exercised in situation and directed through the communication process toward the attainment of a specified goal or goals.<sup>83</sup>

Gibb indicated that leadership is a key to moving an organization. He stated that:

People must be led. People perform best under leaders who are creative, imaginative, and aggressive . . . under leaders who lead. It is the responsibility of the leader to marshall the forces of the organization, to stimulate effort, to capture the imagination, to inspire people, to coordinate efforts, and to serve as a model for sustained effort.<sup>84</sup>

One of the most comprehensive summaries of research and leaders in many fields of endeavor was made by Stogdill. He examined 124 studies on personality traits as they relate to leadership and concluded that:

A person does not become a leader by virtue of some combination of traits, but the pattern of personal characteristics of the leader must bear some relationship to the characteristics, activities, and goals of the followers. Thus, leadership must be conceived in term of interactions of variables which are in constant flux and change.<sup>85</sup>

83 Robert Tannenbaum, Irving R. Weschler, and Fred Massanrik. Leadership and Organization: A Behavioral Science Approach. New York; McGraw-Hill Books Co., Inc., 1961, p. 24.

<sup>84</sup>Jack R. Gibb, "Dynamics of Leadership," in Thomas J. Sergiovanni, <u>Organizations and Human Behavior: Focus on Schools</u>. (New York; McGraw-Hill, 1969. p. 316.

<sup>85</sup> Ralph M. Stogdill, "Personal Factors Associated with Leadership: A Survey of the Literature," <u>Journal of Psychology</u>, Vol. 25 (January, 1943), p. 64. Maslow studied two types of leadership; the D-leader, and the B-leader. The B-leader demonstrated good leadership while the D-leader demonstrated coercion. He concluded that:

The B-leader is one who does what needs to be done. He does not need power over others in order to enhance his selfconcept. His basic needs are satisfied; he approaches self-actualization; he takes pleasure in helping other people grow and self-actualize; he is a good follower.<sup>86</sup>

According to Maslow, leadership includes the group's process of selecting one of its members, based on his qualifications, to lead in accomplishing a specific task in addition to that member's efforts in helping the group complete the task. The leader's power consists of what the group voluntarily gives him for the specific situation. His achievement is considered the group's achievement, since all members see themselves as a unit while they solve a particular problem.

Bowers and Seashore, in their review of related research and literature, found four common dimensions of leadership which are very similar to Maslow's description of the B-leader. These four dimensions are: <u>support</u>, encouraging positive self-concept in others; <u>interaction</u> <u>facilitation</u>, encouraging group members to develop close relationship; <u>goal emphasis</u>, stimulating enthusiasm for goal achievement; and <u>work</u> <u>facilitation</u>, providing resources which help achieve goal attainment.<sup>87</sup> These dimensions should be seriously considered by school administrators

<sup>86</sup>Abraham H. Maslow, <u>Eupsychian Management</u>. (Illinois, 1965), pp. 112-132.

<sup>87</sup>David G. Bowers, and Stanley E. Seashore, "Predicting Organizational Effectiveness with a Four-Factor Theory of Leadership," in Larry L. Cummings, and W. E. Scott, Jr. (eds.) <u>Reading in Organizational Behavior and Human Performance</u>. Homewood, Illinois; Richard D. Irwin, Inc., and The Dorsey Press, 1969, p. 599-615. because they imply that leadership should be assumed by the person in a given situation who can best help the group reach its goals. They should be considered as leadership tactics and behavior that make the school principal a more effective leader.

According to Lane, Corwin, and Monahan, leadership can be viewed from four different perspectives: 1) as personality traits; 2) as a set of functions; 3) as social relations; and 4) as a social process.<sup>88</sup>

Educational leadership has been studied primarily from four main approaches: the man, the social setting, the tasks, and the process.<sup>89</sup> These approaches are very similar to Bowers' and Seashore's perspectives of leadership. Each of these approaches has been emphasized at different times. Singly none of these approaches adequately describes the principalship and the nature of secondary school administration. By using all of these approaches, the principalship can be described fairly accurately. The perspectives or approaches of leadership can be applied to the concepts of educational leadership as follows:

1) Educational leadership as a man with a set of personality traits. It implies that educational administrator is a man with a certain set of traits: dependability, friendliness, enthusiasm, forcefulness, intelligence, alertness, sociability, cooperation, initiative, and perseverence.

<sup>88</sup>Willard R. Lane, Ronald C. Corwin, and William C. Monahan, Foundations of Educational Administration: A Behavioral Analysis. New York; The MacMillan Co., 1967, p. 305-315.

89 Donald J. Leu, and Herbert C. Rudman, <u>Preparation Programs for</u> <u>School Administrators</u>, Seventh U.C.E.A. Career Development Seminar. East Lansing, Michigan; Michigan State University, 1963. Stogdill's leadership traits<sup>90</sup> are fitted the personal characteristics desired of secondary school principals as follows: (1) intelligence, (2) good health, (3) self-confidence, (4) sociability, (5) consideration for others, (6) professionally minded, and (7) morally strong.<sup>91</sup>

2) <u>Educational leadership as a set of functions or tasks</u>. The secondary school principal maintains a great number and variety of duties. He has certain managerial functions: formulating policy, implementing the policy, maintaining the school's functional autonomy.<sup>92</sup>

An example of how lay persons, teachers, students, and administrators regard this important function is found in a study at Lehigh University in Pennsylvania. Based on an analysis of various statements from these sources, the first three duties of the secondary school principal were: (1) leadership in the professional improvement of the staff, (2) improving classroom instruction, and (3) building and improving the curriculum.<sup>93</sup>

Recently, the National Association of Secondary School Principal listed twelve duties of the secondary school principal; these were mentioned earlier in this chapter on pages 80-81.

90 Ralph M. Stogdill, "Personal Factors Associated with Leadership", Journal of Psychology, Vol. 25, (January, 1948), p. 35-66.

<sup>91</sup>Glen F. Ovard, <u>Administration of the Changing Secondary School</u>. New York; The MacMillan Co., 1966, pp. 6-7.

<sup>92</sup>Anthony Fiorello, "Leadership Concepts for Principals", <u>The</u> <u>Bulletin</u>, The National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 57 (November, 1973), p. 21-22.

<sup>93</sup>Pennsylvania Branch of NASSP., "The Study of the High School Principalship in Pennsylvania", <u>The Bulletin</u>, The National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 37 (December, 1953), p. 118.

3) Educational Leadership as social setting or social relations. This category implies that the school principalship has been created under the demands made by groups of people. He must associate or have a social relationship with these groups on the basis of subordinate and superordinate status. He functions under rules and regulations of the groups' constitutions. His leadership must be shared--that means he is a leader in an organization (school) and a follower in another one expected by his superior to initiate ideas, maintain group norms, and act as final arbitrator of decisions, while his subordinates expect him to be humanitarian, objective, and considerate of their feelings.<sup>94</sup>

4) Educational leadership as a process or a social process. This concept implies that the school principal can be considered as being involved in a social interaction consisting of five elements: an agent, an inducement process, subordinates, induced behavior, and a particular objective or goal. The principalship is seen as the process by which an individual school principal induces his subordinate (e.g., teachers, custodians) to act in such a way as to reach a particular objective. According to this perspective, effective school leadership depends on the principal's ability to maintain his position, to initiate ideas, to command and support the interests of his subordinates.<sup>95</sup>

<sup>95</sup>Ibid., p. 22-23.

<sup>94</sup> Anthony Fiorello, "Leadership Concepts for Principals", <u>The</u> <u>Bulletin</u>, The National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 57 (November, 1973), p. 22.

#### Experience of the School Principal

The experience factor for the secondary school principal could be divided into two aspects: teaching experience and administrative experience. These are defined below.

<u>Teaching Experience</u>. Secondary school principals have traditionally come from the ranks of classroom teachers, and it is likely that this trend will continue. Currently, in the United States, there is an argument concerning the question as to whether or not teaching experience is important to the selection or appointment of school principals. Many researchers and educators have attempted to study prior teaching experience as it relates to the administrative process. The results, however, seem to vary from time to time and place to place.

In 1959, Gross and Herriott reported a finding of the National Principalship Study which was conducted at Harvard University and concerned the teaching experience of school principals in 41 large American cities. Their conclusion was: "Neither type nor length of previous teaching experience influenced the leadership potential of principals".<sup>96</sup>

In 1965, Schutz studied a sample of 445 public school principals in the State of California to determine what factors were associated with administrative effectiveness. He found that principals who had

96 Neal Gross, and Robert E. Herriott, <u>Staff Leadership in Public</u> <u>Schools: A Sociological Inquiry.</u> (New York, 1965), p. 69-71.

extensive experience as classroom teachers made ineffective administrators.<sup>97</sup>

In 1971, The National Education Association Research Division conducted a teacher opinion poll which asked a nationwide sample of public school teachers questions related to teaching experience of school principals. The poll indicated that the vast majority (96.1%) of teachers believed that principals should have several years' experience as teachers before they become principals.<sup>98</sup> Administrative Experience. In the United States, the one who is qualified to be a secondary-school principal has to hold a certificate or license for the secondary-school principalship. There are several types of certificates which are issued by each state. Some types of certificates require a background of teaching experience. Some are issued which specify administrative experience as a background for the secondary-school principal. The minimum standard requirements (e.g., academic preparation, experiences) are contained in all types of certificates. The secondary-school principals are selected, promoted, and hired on the basis of their certificates. Jacobson, Logsdon, and Wiegman stated that, "Few principals attain their positions directly from vice-principalships".<sup>99</sup> A reason found by Brown and Rentschler in

97 William C. Schutz, <u>Leaders in Schools</u>. Berkeley, California; The University of California, 1966. (Mimeographed)

<sup>98</sup> The National Education Association Research Division, "Should Teachers Evaluate Principals? Should Principals have Teaching Experience?", <u>The Journal of the National Education Association</u>, Vol. 60 (April, 1971), p. 2.

<sup>99</sup>Paul E. Jacobson, James D. Logsdon, and Robert R. Wiegman, <u>The</u> <u>Principalship: New Perspectives</u>. Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey; <u>Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1973, p. 43</u>.

their workshop study was that vice-principalships or assistant principalships are given as a reward to persons who are often not prepared to assume the principalship.<sup>100</sup> However, the underlying assumption seems to be that school principals become more effective with additional administrative experience.<sup>101</sup>

Rousseau studied the administrative effectiveness of school principals in the State of Oregon, and found that the principals who have a considerable amount of administrative experience tend to be more effective than less experienced principals.<sup>102</sup>

In Thailand, according to the researcher's experience, teaching and administrative experience are very important requirements in consideration of promoting and appointing the school principals. All school principals must have at least two years of administrative experience as assistant to become a principal or school supervisor, and four years of teaching experience.

Training and Preparation of the School Principal

The success of an educational enterprise, as in any enterprise, depends to a high degree upon the quality of leadership in the

100 Glenn J. Brown, and James E. Rentschler, "Why Don't Assistant Principals Get the Principalship", <u>The Education Digest</u>, Vol. 39 (January, 1974), pp. 9-12.

101 Joan C. Gordon, "Selection of Elementary School Principals", The National Elementary Principal, Vo. 45 (April, 1966), p. 64.

102 Alan J. Rousseau, "The Relationship of Academic and Experience Variables to the Success of Elementary School Principals" (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Oregon, 1970).

educational institution.<sup>103</sup> Many factors are related to an educational institution's accomplishing its goals. One of these important factors is the quality of leadership provided by the principal. The literature establishes that effective leadership qualities of the principal can be developed through education and training. There is no question that the secondary school principalship demands that a person who occupies that position possess varied skills and knowledge. These skills and knowledge can be classified as technical-managerial, human-managerial, and speculative-creative.<sup>104</sup>

It is still felt that academic preparation of school principals is the function of the universities. It is also very difficult to speak of administrator preparation programs in generalities because of the specific and unique aspects of the programs, courses, and individuals involved. Usually, the programs are typically concerned with individualization of the administrators, and with the competencies required for the tasks that administrators perform. For example, the National Conference of Professors of Educational Administration in the early 1950's developed a list of competencies with such headings as: development of school-community relations, the instructional program, organization techniques, and the development of personal qualities.<sup>105</sup> Culbertson listed such areas in decision making, communicating, change,

<sup>103</sup>C. A. Bruce, "A Program For Preparing Principals", <u>Education</u> <u>Canada</u>, Vol. 16 (Spring, 1976), p. 37.

<sup>104</sup>Ibid., p. 36.

<sup>105</sup>John T. Wholquist, et al., <u>The Administration of Public</u> <u>Education</u>. New York; Ronald Press Co., 1952, p. 585-587.

and morale as important competencies of administrators.<sup>106</sup> Gregg described the administrative processes as decision making, planning, organizing, communicating, influencing, coordinating, and evaluating.<sup>107</sup>

McDonald, in his review of follow-up studies of graduates of programs in educational administration found that students view courses in finance, school law, school facilities, personnel administration, evaluating educational institutions, elementary school administration, and secondary school administration as being helpful. On the other hand, philosophy and research courses were generally considered by the graduates to be of little help.<sup>108</sup>

The preparation programs for secondary school principals typically include a variety of courses and experiences. Nickerson recommended that preparation programs should include: (1) up-to-date knowledge of curriculum developments and instructional technology through acquaintance with the ramifications of the out-of-school social-economic mileau of the child, (2) human awareness or sensitivity training, (3) specialized preparation, different from that of researchers and

<sup>106</sup>Jack A. Culbertson, <u>Common and Specialized Content in the</u> <u>Preparation of Administrators</u>. East Lansing, Michigan; Michigan State University, 1963, p. 54-56.

<sup>107</sup>Russell T. Gregg, "The Administrative Process", in Roald F. Campbell and Russell T. Gregg (eds.). <u>Administrative Behavior in</u> <u>Education</u>. New York; Harper & Row, Publishers, 1957, p. 269-317.

<sup>108</sup>James E. McDonald, "A Follow-up of Graduates in Elementary Secondary, and General Educational Administration from the University of Akron between 1959-1969", (Unpub. Doctoral Dissertation, University of Akron, 1971).

other administrators.109

In helping students become effective leaders of the secondary schools, in Nickerson's report, educational administration professors agree that principals should have skill and knowledge about:

1. Financial affairs of secondary schools

2. Legal aspects of secondary education

3. Research and evaluation

4. Instruction and curriculum

5. Human relations

6. Effective communications

7. Decision making

8. Learning environment

9. Negotiations

10. Social awareness

11. Change, innovation, and diffusion

12. Systems analysis for educational planning

13. Scheduling and school organization.<sup>110</sup>

Sizes of Schools Affect the Principals'

Role Effectiveness

The literature seems to indicate that the size of schools is a factor which affects the nature of the principals' roles and

109 Neal Nickerson, (from a report given in a pre-session meeting of PSSAS at Houston, Texas, January, 1971), cited in Charles L. Wood, "Preparation, Inservice for School Leaders", <u>The Bulletin</u>, The National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 58 (September, 1974), p. 112.

<sup>110</sup>Ibid., p. 113.

responsibilities. In larger schools, the principals' roles are complex and need to be more clearly defined than in smaller schools. The principal in a large school will be more concerned with development of his relationships with the administrative team, while the principal in a smaller school may be working more directly with teachers and nonacademic personnel.

Keller's study revealed that:

As a rule, senior high-school principals have attained higher professional qualifications than those in junior high. Principals in larger schools were generally better prepared and less involved in classroom teaching than those in small schools.111

In Thailand, there are two organizational levels of secondary education: junior and junior-senior secondary schools. The specialgrade principals administer the junior-senior secondary schools, while the fourth-grade principals administer the junior secondary schools. More detailed information concerning the organization of the Thai secondary-schools was reported in Section I of Chapter II.<sup>112</sup>

## Sexes of the Principals Affect Role Effectiveness

A recent National Education Association research study showed that, although two-thirds of America's classroom teachers are women, only 13.5 percent of its elementary, junior high school, and senior high school principals, are women. Specifically, the report showed 19.6 percent of the elementary principals, 2.9 percent of the junior high

111 Robert J. Keller, "Secondary Education--Organization and Administration," cited from Stephen J. Knezevich, <u>Administration of</u> Education. New York; Harper & Brothers, Publishers, 1962, p. 318.

<sup>112</sup> For more detailed explanation, see Section I, Chapter II, pp. 16-52. principals, and 1.4 percent of the senior high principals are female. Among more than 13,000 district superintendents in the nation, only 65 are women. This indicates that only one-half of one percent of the superintendencies are occupied by females.<sup>113</sup> It seems that the number of women administrators has declined significantly since World War II, despite such things as Title IX of the Civil Rights Act and an apparent overt effort to increase the overall number of women in leadership positions within the educational field.

Various explanations have been advanced for the decline in the numbers of women in the secondary school principalship. The most frequently given reasons are: 1) most women lack the apparent graduate education to qualify for the principalship; 2) few women desire to leave teaching for administration; 3) women must compete with men to obtain such positions; 4) women often lack the career tenure to qualify; 5) women lack the financial incentive to seek the principalship; 6) and they are considered to be inferior to men as administrators. The last reason suggests that the task of the secondary school principal is a masculine one and women are considered inadequate to the task. This premise assumes that men perform more appropriately as administrative leaders than do women.<sup>114</sup>

The statistical figures and reasons mentioned pose many questions and arguments. One of the arguments could be whether or not women can

113 Research Division, National Education Association, <u>The 26th</u> <u>Biennial Salary and Staff Survey of Public School Personnel</u> (Research Report 1973-R5). Washington, D.C., National Education Association, 1973.

114 Helen M. Morsink, "Leader Behavior of Men and Women Principals", <u>The Bulletin</u>, The National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 54 (September, 1970), p. 81.

perform the principals' roles as well as men. The answer to the question seems to be favorable toward women. Lyon and Saario concluded in their study that:

Nothing . . . has convinced us that males are inherently superior to females as educational administrators and we view the defacto discrimination as wholly unjustifiable.<sup>115</sup>

Smith argued that:

I agree that men are, in general, physically stronger than women, and that there is a physical toll taken on any active high school principal. However, it is the mind, not just the body, that our high schools need now, and a woman's mind is the equal of a man's.116

Complete agreement on the question, however, was not found. Consider, for example the following quote.

Absolutely no, women are weaker than men. Women do not want responsibility, they cannot handle it, and they are too emotional.117

In Thailand, the proportion of female to male principals is greater than that found in the United States. Hence, one of the stated intentions of this study was to determine whether or not the Thai male and female secondary-school principals are significantly different in terms of their administrative performance.

115 Catherine D. Lyon, and Terry N. Saario, "Women in Public Education: Sexual Discrimination in Promotions", <u>Phi Delta Kappan</u>, Vol. 55 (October, 1973), p. 121.

116 Rosa A. Smith, "Women Administrators--Is the Price Too High?" <u>The Bulletin</u>, The National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 60 (April, 1976), p. 101.

<sup>117</sup>Barbra Zakrajsek, "An Alternative to Women's Lib: Obtaining a Principalship", <u>The Bulletin</u>, The National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 60 (April, 1976), p. 95.

#### Age of the Principals Affects

#### Role Effectiveness

Few studies have related the role conceptions of school principals to their age. A number of studies have indicated that older school principals tend to be more conservative in their view concerning teaching methods and techniques (Ryans, 1960).<sup>118</sup> They tend to be less receptive to educational innovations (Ramer, 1968), <sup>119</sup> a finding confirmed by Taylor (1969)<sup>120</sup> in a study of headteachers' attitudes.

Gross and Herriott reported that older principals provided less leadership than did younger principals.<sup>121</sup>

Marquit found that older principals were less active than younger principals in supervising the performance of their teachers.<sup>122</sup>

Cohen reported that older headteachers were found to exhibit less authoritarianism than younger headteachers. Further, he reported that older headteachers were less traditional than were the younger

<sup>118</sup> D. G. Ryans, Characteristics of Teachers: <u>Their Descriptions</u> <u>Comparison, and Appraisal</u>. Washington, D.C., American Council on Education, 1960.

119 Ramer Burton, "The Relationships of Belief Systems and Personal Characteristics of Chief School Administrators and Attitudes toward Educational Innovation". (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, State University of New York at Buffalo, 1968).

<sup>120</sup> L. Taylor, "The Attitudes of Headteachers and Teachers Towards Developmental Principles and Practices in English Primary Education and the Relationships Between these Attitudes and Other Attitudes Measured on Established Scales" (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation for the Cambridge Diploma in Education, Institute of Education, Cambridge, 1969).

<sup>121</sup>Gross and Herriott, Op. Cit., pp. 75-76.

122 Lawrence J. Marquit, "Perceptions of the Supervisory Behavior of Secondary School Principals in Selected School in New York State", (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, Syracuse University, 1967). headteachers. Finally, Cohen found that older headteachers tended to be less concerned with supervising the work of their teaching staffs than were the younger headteachers.<sup>123</sup>

Dellinger found in his study that older senior high-school principals performed their roles as well as the younger ones in terms of administrative effectiveness.<sup>124</sup>

In summary, this section concerns those concepts related to the administrative effectiveness of secondary-school principals. Such concepts have been eyed and criticized by several different groups and individuals. The effectiveness of school principals or any administrators is situational, and depending upon who is doing the evaluation, the evaluator's expectations for the administrator's role, and the criteria used for evaluation. Effective secondary-school principals should, in general, possess certain traits, qualities, personal characteristics, and behavior not possessed by others. They must make their role very effective in administrative decision-making, communication, general administrative behavior, and educational leadership, and the like. The literature indicated that scholarship, intelligence, experience in educational administration, and positive attitude toward role and duties, are common factors highly correlated with school principal's administrative effectiveness.

<sup>123</sup>Louis Cohen, "Age and Headteachers' Role Conception", <u>Educational Research</u>, Vol. 14 (November, 1971), p. 35.

124 Robert D. Dellinger, "The Relationship of Academic Training and Educational Experience to the Administrative Effectiveness of Secondary School Principals" (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertaiton, University of Colorado, 1973), p. 72-73.

#### CHAPTER III

#### METHOD AND PROCEDURES OF THE STUDY

#### Introduction

"Research design is the plan, structure, and strategy of investigation conceived so as to obtain answers to research questions and to control variance," according to Kerlinger.<sup>1</sup> This chapter describes: 1) the present research design; 2) the development of the Principals Questionnaire; 3) the nature of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.) or Teachers' Questionnaire including reliability and validity; 4) the translation of the questionnaires, the procedures for a pilot-study of the P.A.I.Q.; 5) the selection of the population for the study; 6) and the distribution, follow-up collection, and return of the questionnaires. This chapter also concludes with the description of the statistical procedures, the treatment of data for this study, and the corollaries of the hypotheses of the study.

## The Principals' Questionnaire

The literature reviewed in Section II of Chapter II revealed academic training and educational experience variables that appear to

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup>Kerlinger, Fred N., <u>Foundation of Behavioral Research</u>, <u>2nd ed.</u>, New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, Inc., 1973. pp. 300.

be related to administrative effectiveness. These variables were considered in developing the items for inclusion in the Principals' Questionnaire for this study.

A number of possible formats for the construction of the questionnaire were considered. Since the purpose of the questionnaire was to classify principals according to their experience and training, the items were categorical in nature with forced-choice responses. For items where interval measurements were requested, response choices had equal intervals, i.e., age (...., 30-35, 36-40, ....), number of years of teaching experience (...., 5-10, 11-15, ....). For items where nominal measurements were requested, the nominal response choices were presented, i.e., sex (male, female), undergraduate or graduate major (elementary education, secondary education, ....). Furthermore, for items where nominal measurements were requested, the most common responses were also listed with an "others" response.

The Principals' Questionnaire was designed to obtain data related to academic training and educational experience from each principal. Also included was a space on which each principal was asked to randomly list ten names of the full-time teachers in his school. Therefore, this questionnaire had two parts; a part which was related to the demographic data of each principal called "Questionnaire A", and another part "Questionnaire B" which provided space for the principal to list names of teachers in his/her school.

The Principals' Questionnaire was the check list or a closedform questionnaire which was developed under a careful consideration of the following criteria for constructing questionnaires provided by Scates and Yeomans:

- 1. It must be short enough so as not to take too much time and so that the respondent will not reject it completely.
- 2. It must be of sufficient interest and have enough face appeal so that the respondent will be inclined to respond to it and to complete it.
- 3. The questionnaire should obtain some depth to the response in order to avoid superficial replies.
- 4. The ideal questionnaire must not be too suggestive or too unstimulating, particularly with reference to choices.
- 5. The questionnaire should elicit responses that are definite but not mechanically forced.
- 6. Questions must be asked in such a way that the responses will not be embarrassing to the individual.
- 7. Questions must be asked in such a manner as to avoid suspicion on the part of the respondent concerning hidden purposes in the questionnaire.
- 8. The questionnaire must not be too narrow, restrictive, or limited in its scope or philosophy.
- 9. The responses to the questionnaire must be valid, and the entire body of data taken as a whole must answer the basic question for which the questionnaire was designed.<sup>2</sup>

The Principals' Questionnaire was totally comprised of eleven items related to demographic data, educational training, and educational experience of the school principals. The Principals' Questionnaire is presented in Appendix C-4\*, page 226 (or C-4, page 222 for the Thai version).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup>Douglas E. Scates, and Alice V. Yeomans, <u>The Effect of Ques-</u> <u>tionnaire Form on Course Requests of Employed Adults</u>. Washington, D.C.; American Council on Education, 1950. pp. 2-4.

# The Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.) or Teachers'

#### Questionnaire

#### Nature and Development

The Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.) was used in this study to determine teachers' perceptions of the administrative effectiveness of their principals. It was developed and used by William C. Schutz in his research study.<sup>3</sup> It has also been used in subsequent researches by others.<sup>4</sup>

The P.A.I.Q., or "Teachers' Questionnaire", is a check-list or closed-form questionnaire, and is designed to provide information on the principals' administrative role as examined on four dimensions: administrative decision making, communications, general administrative behavior, and educational leadership. Each diminsion contains nine items or statements related to the school and the school principal. The four dimensions of the P.A.I.Q. can be described as follows:<sup>5</sup>

<sup>3</sup>William C. Schutz, <u>Leaders of Schools</u>, Cooperative Research Project No. 1076, Berkeley, California; University of California 1966 (Mimeographed)

<sup>4</sup>Alan J. Rousseau, "The Relationship of Academic and Experience Variables to the Success of Elementary School Principals". (Unpublished, Doctoral Dissertation, University of Oregon, 1970), and Robert R. Dellinger, "The Relationship of Academic Training and Educational Experience to the Administrative Effectiveness of Secondary School Principals" (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Colorado, 1973).

<sup>5</sup>William C. Schutz, <u>Procedures for Identifying Persons with</u> <u>Potential for Public School Administration Positions</u>: Cooperative Research Project No. 677. Berkeley; University of California, 1961. pp. 44-46. 1. Administrative Decision-Making: This dimension measures the principal's ability to anticipate and recognize problems that affect the attainment and objectives for his school. His ability to critically weigh these problems and employ unique solutions is also measured.

2. Communications: This dimension measures the principal's ability to communicate with staff and community. It also measures the climate that exists for freedom of communications among staff members in the school.

3. General Administrative Behavior: This dimension measures the principal's ability to coordinate and maintain various functions of the school organization. His ability to provide teaching materials, develop duty schedules, supervise building maintenance, provide assistance to teachers and students, and other similar functions are measured.

4. Educational Leadership: This dimension measures the principal's ability to provide information and leadership in the school's instructional programs. He is evaluated on the implementation of new ideas, providing time for teachers' professional growth, examination of current curriculum programs, and other related functions. Totally, the P.A.I.Q. consists of thirty-six items or statements. Items 1-9, 10-18, 19-27, and 28-36, belong respectively to administrative decision-making, communications, general administrative behavior, and educational leadership. A completed P.A.I.Q. has been shown in Appendix A-3, page 203 in both Thai and English versons.

Each of the 36 items on the P.A.I.Q. can be responded to by selecting one of the six choices of the Likert-type rating scale. (See Table II, below).

#### TABLE II

## THE PERCEPTIONS OF ADMINISTRATIVE INTERACTION QUESTION-NAIRE (P.A.I.Q) RESPONSES AND THEIR VALUES

Response	Value
Almost always true in my school	6
Usually true in my school	5
Often true in my school	4
Sometimes true in my school	3
Rarely true in my school	2
Almost never true in my school	1

The school and school-principals' functionings are all positive; therefore, a rating of "almost always true in my school" received a value of "6", and ratings descend in value to "1" for an "almost never true in my school" response. The highest possible rating for a principal by one teacher-respondent would be a score of 54 per scale or 216 for the total P.A.I.O.

The P.A.I.Q. was selected by the researcher for this study for the following reasons:

- It consists of four dimensions of administrative performance rather than only one dimension often found in other instruments.
- It appeared to be appropriate for measuring the administrative behavior of the secondary school principals; "face" validity was evident.
- 3. It has been field tested in at least one major study and was found to be statistically valid and reliable by its authors.
- It can be completed by the respondent in a reasonable length of time.

#### Reliability

Reliability coefficients for the four dimensions have been reported by Schutz. They are presented in Table III, page 115.

#### Validity

Schutz used factor analysis to test the construct validity of the four dimensions of the P.A.I.Q. (see Table IV, page 116). The relatively low intercorrelation of the dimensions shows that the dimensions are relatively independent.<sup>6</sup>

#### Translation of the Questionnaires

As the Principals' Questionnaire and the Teachers' Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.) had to be sent and respectively responded to by the secondary-school principals and teachers in Thailand, both question-

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup>Fred N. Kerlinger, <u>Foundations of Behavioral Research</u>. New York; Holt, Rinehart and Winston, Inc., 1973. pp. 461-469.

#### TABLE III

## THE PERCEPTIONS OF ADMINISTRATIVE INTERACTION QUESTIONNAIRE DIMENSIONS AND THEIR RELIABILITY COEFFICIENTS<sup>7</sup>

Dimension of P.A.I.Q.	Coefficient of Reproducibility	
Administrative Decision-Making		
(statements 1-9 of P.A.I.Q.)	.921**	
Communications		
(statements 10-18 of P.A.I.Q.)	.909	
General Administrative Behavior (School	maintenance)	
(statements 19-27 of P.A.I.Q.)	.904	
Educational Leadership		
(statements 28-36 of P.A.I.Q.)	.908	

\*\* Schutz does not report the samples employed. The reproducibility measure is analogous to a reliability coefficient.

<sup>7</sup>William C. Schutz, <u>Leaders in Schools</u>: Cooperative Research Project No. 1076. Berkeley, California; The University of California, 1966. p. 43, 50, 55, 57.

	1	1	6
--	---	---	---

#### TABLE IV

INTERCORRELATIONS AMONG CRITERION MEASURES OF RATINGS.<sup>8</sup> Criterion 1 2 3 4 1. Administrative Decision Making 0.54 0.47 0.50 2. Communications 0.55 0.52 3. Educational Leadership 0.48 General Administrative Behavior 4.

naires needed to be translated from English into Thai. A single reason for the translation of the questionnaires was-- it would be more conveninet for the Thai school principals and teachers to respond to the questionnaires in the Thai version, because not all teachers or principals read English well. It was felt the translation would make this study more valid.

In the process of the translation of the questionnaires, the researcher asked three Thai students at Oklahoma State University for assistance. One of them was major in linguistics, another one in speech and communication, and the third was a former secondary-school teacher with specialization in the Thai language.

Those persons, including the researcher, discussed appropriate words to be used in the translation and then considered possible translations of each item. The criteria used by this group of interpreters were (1) the Thai versions had to be accurate and cover all

<sup>8</sup>Schutz, Op. cit., p. 75.

meanings in English versions, (2) the Thai version had to be short and understandable.

The language ultimately used for each item of both questionnaires was screened by the interpreters many times in the hope that it should be understood comprehensively by the respondents, whose educational backgrounds were varied.

Finally, the P.A.I.Q. was put into a prototype as the pilot study for the purpose of validation in terms of practical use and deletion of useless words and questions. The need to pilot test the Principals' Questionnaire did not exist since the items dealt with personal information about each respondent and translation was not necessary.

## The Pilot-Study of the P.A.I.Q.

It was very difficult to translate one language to another and to achieve the same or close meanings. In order to minimize the distortion of this study which might be caused by the language translation, to maximize the validity and reliability of this study, and to survey the respondents' comprehension of the P.A.I.Q. in Thai version, the Teachers' Questionnaire was used in a pilot study. The respondents of this pilot-study were twenty-five Thai students from three selected universities in Oklahoma. There were nine students from Central State University, eight from the University of Oklahoma, and eight from Oklahoma State University. Each respondent was a graduate student who was currently majoring in education with at least one year of teaching experience, or one who was not currently majoring in education but was a former school-teacher and had had at least one year of teaching experience.

<u>Procedure</u> The P.A.I.Q. was developed and printed in both Thai and English versions for the pilot-study. The completed P.A.I.Q. form for the Pilot-study is presented in Appendix A-3, page 203.

A pilot set for each respondent was comprised of the following materials:

- A letter from the researcher explaining the purpose and procedures of the study and the pilot-study. A copy of this letter is shown in Appendix A-1, page 200.
- 2. The P.A.I.Q. in both Thai and English versions (see page 203).
- 3. An extra paper with 36 blank-items provided for each respondent who wished to make a commentary or critique, and wished to change the translation (see Appendix A-3, pages 207-208).

The pilot-study followed a "one-group pretest-posttest" design. A pilot set was directly distributed to each respondent by the research for the pretest in November 17, 1975. Within a week, the researcher's representatives from each institution collected and returned all questionnaires to the researcher.

The respondents' critiques and commentary written on the extra paper were carefully studied and considered by the researcher and the interpreters. Most respondents criticized and commented that the translation was clear and concise; thus, only a few items of the P.A.I.Q. needed to be rewritten for the posttest.

A refined set of questionnaires which were to be used in the study was also directly distributed to each respondent by the researcher in November 25, 1975. Another letter from the researcher explaining the purpose and procedure of the posttest was included. All posttest questionnaires were also collected and returned to the researcher by his representatives within two weeks.

Statistical Treatment and the Results of the

Pilot Study for the P.A.I.Q.

Upon receipt of the pretest and posttest questionnaires, the Statistical Analysis System (SAS) Program<sup>9</sup> was used for computing a paired comparison t-test to determine whether there were any differences in response to pre-test and post-test questions. Table V shows the mean differences between pre and post test, the standard deviation of the differences and the paired comparison t-statistics.

Paired comparison t-test:

 $t = \frac{\overline{d}\sqrt{N}}{Sd} \sim t_{N-1}, .025$ 

d = Mean differences between pre and post test

Sd = Standard deviation

N = Number of respondents

N-1 = Degree of freedom

D = Differences between pre and post test

Only one significant difference was observed. It should be noted that in performing 36 independent t-test at the 5% level, we would expect about two significant differences to occur by chance alone. Hence, there is a little evidence that the Thai and English versions of the item 20 of the questionnaire give significantly different

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>9</sup> The Statistical Analysis System (SAS) was developed by Anthony J. Barr, and James H. Goodnight. More information of the SAS Program can be seen from Jolayne Service, <u>A User's Guide to the Statistical</u> <u>Analysis System</u>. Raleigh, North Carolina; North Carolina State University, 1972.

#### TABLE V

## THE MEAN DIFFERENCES BETWEEN PRE AND POST TEST, THE STANDARD DEVIATION OF THE DIFFERENCES AND THE PAIRED COMPARISON T-TEST

Variable	N	Mean (d)	Standard Deviation (Sd)	
$D_1$	24	-0.208333		t
$D_2^1$	24	-0.041703	0.977093	1.044546
D <sub>3</sub>	25	0.240000	1.041703	0.195953
Dų	25	-0.160000	0.925563	1.296508
D <sub>5</sub>	25	0.120000	0.986577	0.810884
D <sub>6</sub>	24	0.083333	0.971253	0.617758
D <sub>7</sub>	24	0.000000	1.212854	0.336599
D <sub>8</sub>	24	-0.250000	1.383128 1.113162	0.000000
Dg	23	-0.260870	1.053884	1.100239
$D_{10}$	24	-0.458333	1.141287	1.187121
$D_{11}$	25	-0.080000	1.187434	1.967396
D <sub>12</sub>	25	0.040000	1.337909	0.336859
D <sub>13</sub>	25	-0.280000	0.979796	0.149486
D <sub>14</sub>	25	-0.440000	1.273401	1.428868
D <sub>15</sub>	25	-0.200000	1.000000	1.727656
$D_{16}$	22	-0.045455	0.785419	1.000000
D <sub>17</sub>	25	-0.375000	1.122497	0.271451
D <sub>18</sub>	25	0.120000	1.092398	1.670383
D <sub>19</sub>	25	-0.240000	0.969536	0.549250
D <sub>20</sub>	24	-0.625000	1.273943	1.237705
D <sub>21</sub>	24	-0.375000	0.974831	2.403452*
D <sub>22</sub>	24	0.250000	1.648451	1.884549
D <sub>23</sub>	24	-0.243000	0.884652	0.742967
D <sub>24</sub>	24	-0.416667	1.212854	1.346572
D <sub>25</sub>	25	-0.280000	1.021437	1.683007
D <sub>26</sub>	25	0.00000	1.000000	1.370618
D <sub>27</sub>	25	-0.360000	1.075484	0.00000
D <sub>28</sub>	23	0.043478	1.065076	1.673665
D <sub>29</sub>	22	-0.090909	0.867898	0.195773
D <sub>30</sub>	25	0.280000	1.021437	0.491303
D <sub>31</sub>	25	0.080000	1.222020	1.370618 0.327326
D <sub>32</sub>	23	-0.043478	0.767420	0.271706
D <sub>33</sub>	25	-0.120000	0.927362	0.646996
D34	25	0.040000	0.934523	0.214012
D <sub>35</sub>	25	0.120000	1.480991	0.405134
D <sub>36</sub>	25	0.040000	1.135782	0.176090

\*indicates significance at 5% level.

results. Taken as a whole, the items appeared to be sufficiently reliable for the purpose of this study.

Hypotheses to be Tested

The corollaries of four broad hypotheses which have been stated in Chapter 1, page 5 through 6, are listed as follows:

н<sup>2</sup>

H<sup>3</sup>

н4

ΗЗ

H<sup>1</sup><sub>o</sub> : There would be no significant difference in means for total scores of the perceptions of Administrative Interaction
 Questionnaire between junior secondary-school principal and junior-senior secondary-school principals.

: There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Administrative Decision-Making dimension of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire between junior secondary-school principals and junior-senior secondary-school principals.

: There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Communication dimension of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire between junior secondaryschool principals and junior-senior secondary-school principals.

: There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the General Administrative Behavior dimension of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire between junior secondary-school principals and junior-senior secondary-school principals.

: There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Educational Leadership dimension of the Perceptions

1 .....

of Administration Interaction Questionnaire between junior secondary-school principals and junior-senior secondaryschool principals.

н6

н7

н<sup>8</sup>

₽9

H<sup>10</sup>

There would be no significant difference in means for total scores of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire between junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.
There would be no significant difference in means of score for the Administrative Decision-Making dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

: There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Communication dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

: There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the General Administrative Behavior dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

: There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Educational Leadership dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior secondary-school principals trained in

educational administration and junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational Administration.

- H<sup>11</sup><sub>o</sub>: There would be no significant difference in means for total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between junior-senior secondaryschool principals trained in educational administration and junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.
- H<sub>0</sub><sup>12</sup>: There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Administrative Decision-Making dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.
  - : There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Communication dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

H<sup>13</sup>

н<sup>14</sup>

 $H^{15}$ 

- : There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the General Administrative Behavior dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.
- : There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Educational Leadership dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in

educational administration and junior-senior secondary-

school principals not trained in educational administration.

: There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between high effective junior secondary-school principals and high effective junior-senior secondary-school principals

H<sup>16</sup>

н<sup>17</sup>

H<sup>18</sup>

H<sup>19</sup>

н<sup>20</sup>

H<sup>21</sup>

- : There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between low effective junior secondary-school principals and low effective junior-senior secondary-school principals.
- : There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between high effective junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and high effective junior secondary school principals not trained in educational administration.
- : There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between low effective junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and low effective junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between high effective junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and high effective junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.
There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between low effective junior-

senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and low effective junior-senior secondaryschool principals not trained in educational administration. : There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between high effective juniorsecondary-school principals not trained in educational administration and high effective junior-senior secondaryschool principals not trained in educational administration. : There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between low effective junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration and low effective junior-senior secondaryschool principals not trained in educational administration. : There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between low effective junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and low effective junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration.

н22

н<sup>23</sup>

н<sup>24</sup>

н<sup>25</sup>

н<sup>26</sup>

: There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between high effective junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and high effective junior-senior secondary school principals trained in educational administration.

: There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between (total junior and juniorsenior) secondary-school principals who had had a longer period of administrative experience and (total junior and juniorsenior) secondary school principals who had had a shorter period of administrative experience.

H<sub>0</sub><sup>27</sup>: There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between (total junior and junior-junior-senior) secondary-school principals who had had a longer period of teaching experience and(total junior and junior-senior) secondary-school principals who had had a shorter period of teaching experience.

H<sub>0</sub><sup>28</sup> : There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between younger (junior and junior-senior) secondary-school principals and older (junior and junior-senior) secondary-school principals.

: There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between male (junior and junior-senior) secondary-school principals and female (junior and junior-senior) secondary-school principals.

Selection of the Population for the Study

Thailand has twelve educational regions.<sup>10</sup> Educational Region I consists of seven provinces; Bangkok, Thonburi, Nontaburi, Pathumthani, Nakornpathom, Samutprakarn, and Samutsakorn.<sup>11</sup> Each province has a number of junior secondary-schools (Matayon Suksa 1-3, or Grades 8-10) and junior-senior secondary-schools (Matayom Suksa 1-5, or Grades 8-12), as indicated below in Table VI.

<sup>10</sup>See Figure IV, page 38.
<sup>11</sup>See Figure V, page 39.

н<sup>29</sup>

TADTE AT
----------

Province	Number of Jr. Sec. Schls. (M.S. 1-3)	Number of JrSr. Sec. Schols (M.S. 1-5)	Total
Bangkok-Thonburi*	18	56	74
Nonthaburi	5	4	9
Pathumthani	6	3	9
Nakornpathom	12	2	14
Sanutprakarn	4	4	8
Samutsakorn	2	3	5
Total	47	72	119

NUMBERS OF JUNIOR AND JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOLS IN EACH PROVINCE OF EDUCATIONAL REGION I

\*Bangkok-Thonburi are twin-cities that have been combined into a single region called "Central Region", which is also under the jurisdiction of Educational Region I.

Two groups of the population were required for the study; 1) Principals of junior and junior-senior secondary-schools; and 2) Teachers who work for these principals.

<u>The Principals</u> All principals of junior and junior-senior secondary-schools in Educational Region I were the population of this study. There were totally 119 secondary-school principals in this region, 47 junior secondary-schools, and 72 junior-senior secondaryschools.

Each principal had to meet the requirement that he/she must have been assigned as the principal in that school not less than one academic year. The Teachers The teaching faculties of the 47 junior secondary schools and of the 72 junior-senior secondary-schools provided the population of teachers for study. Ten teachers from each school were randomly selected to respond the Teachers' Questionnaire or the P.A.I.Q. Each selected teacher had to meet these following requirements: 1) He/she must be a full-time teaching faculty member, 2) He/she must have been assigned to work with this principal not less than one academic year, and, 3) He/she must have at least one academic year of teaching experience.

Each principal was asked by the researcher to randomly select ten teachers in his/her school. The principals randomly selected the teachers under the instruction and material (see Table of Random Numbers, page 221) provided and given by the researcher. Each teacher who was selected had to meet all requirements mentioned above. Through this selection process there would be 1190 junior and junior-senior secondary-school teachers in the initial teacher population of this study.

# Distribution, Collection, Follow-up, and the Return of the Questionnaires

## Distribution, Follow-up, and Collection

A set of materials for the principal contained the following:

 A letter from the researcher to the principal explaining the purpose and procedures of the study, including an explanation of the process for randomly selecting the school teachers (See Appendix C-2, page 218), and the Table of Random Numbers.

- A letter from the Under-Secretary of the Ministry of Education indicating his support of the study. (See Appendix C-1, page 217).
- A copy of the Principals' Questionnaire; both Questionnaire A and Questionnaire B. (See Appendix C-4\*, pages 226-229).

Similarly, the questionnaire for the teacher was prepared; it consisted of the following materials:

- A letter from the researcher to the teacher explaining the purpose and procedures of the study. (See Appendix C-2, page 218).
- A letter from the Acting Director-General of the Department of General Education indicating his support of the study. (See Appendix D-1, page 231).
- A copy of the Teachers' Questionnaire, or the P.A.I.Q. (See Appendix D-3, page 234).
- 4. An envelope provided for each teacher to seal his/her answer sheet before giving back to the principal.

The packets of the questionnaires were prepared by the researcher's data-coordinators in Thailand, under the instruction and materials given by the researcher. Each packet of the questionnaires contained the following materials:

- 1. A set of the questionnaires for the principal.
- 2. Ten sets of the questionnaire for the teachers who were randomly selected by the principal in that school.
- 3. A large stamped envelope provided for the principal to collect and put ten teachers' answer-sheets and return to the researcher's data-coordinators in Thailand.

The data-coordinators started mailing the packets of the questionnaires to 119 school principals in Educational Region I, on January 1, 1976. It was expected that all questionnaires would be returned to the data-coordinators not later than February 15, 1976.

In February 11, 1976, five weeks after mailing the packet, the researcher's follow-up letters were sent by the data-coordinators to those principals who had not responded. A copy of this letter is found in Appendix E-1, page 237.

The data-coordinators also sent the researcher's letter of thanks to each principal who returned the completed questionnaires--his questionnaire and the teachers' questionnaires. The teachers who participated in this study were also regarded and acknowledged through this letter. A copy of this letter is found in Appendix E-2, page 238.

March 15, 1976, was the latest date for the data-coordinators to receive the returned questionnaires. They sent back all returned questionnaires to the researcher on March 16, 1976. The returned questionnaires received by the data-coordinators after this date were excluded from the study. The researcher received the completed questionnaires on March 27, 1976.

#### Return of Questionnaires

One hundred and two of the hundred and nineteen junior and junior-senior schools throughout Educational Region I responded and returned the questionnaires. From this mentioned number, two were eliminated from the study because of these reasons:

 In school, all ten teachers responded to their questionnaires, but the principal did not fill out his/her questionnaire.

 In another case, only two out of ten teachers responded to the questionnaires. It was, therefore, considered by the researcher that this school did not provide enough information for the study.

One hundred returned questionnaires could be categorized as follows:

<u>The Principals</u> Shown in Table VII are the number of school principals at two organizational levels who were sent the questionnaires, the number of principals who responded to the questionnaires and the percentage of responses in each province.

<u>The Teachers</u> Shown in Table VIII are the number of school teachers at two organizational levels who were sent the P.A.I.Q., the number who responded, and the percentage of responses in each province.

Summary of the Principals'

Questionnaires Returned

The demographic data for junior and junior-senior secondary school principals could be summarized in Tables IX, X, and XI.

#### Treatment of Data

After all data were received and the incomplete questionnaires were eliminated, one computer card was punched for each of the 37 junior secondary school principals and 63 junior-senior secondary school principals who composed the final sample. Each card contained:

- 1. A code number for the principals, 00-99.
- A code number for each of his faculty who responded the Principals' Questionnaire, 000-999.

## TABLE VII

Province and	Number of	Return	Percentage
Schools Represented	Questionnaires Sent	Received	of Returns
Bangkok-Thonburi:	74	58	78.38
Jr. Sec. Schls	18	11	61.11
JrSr. Sec. Schls	56	47	83.93
Nonthaburi:	9	7	77.78
Jr. Sec. Schls	5	3	60.00
JrSr. Sec. Schls	4	4	100.00
Pathumthani:	9	7	77.78
Jr. Sec. Schls	6	5	83.33
JrSr. Sec. Schls	3	3	100.00
Nakornpathom:	14	14	100.00
Jr. Sec. Schls	12	12	100.00
JrSr. Sec. Schls	2	2	
Samutprakarn:	8	8	100.00
Jr. Sec. Schls	4	4	100.00
JrSr. Sec. Schls	4	4	
Samutsakron:	5	5	100.00
Jr. Sec. Schls	2	2	100.00
JrSr. Sec. Schls	3	3	
Total:	119	100	84.03
Jr. Sec. Schls	47	37	78.72
JrSr. Sec. Schls	72	63	87.50

4

S of 1

ş.

# PRINCIPALS' RESPONSES TO QUESTIONNAIRE

# TEACHERS' RESPONSES TO QUESTIONNAIRE

Province and	Number of	Return	Percentage
Schools Represented	Questionnaires Sent	Received	of Returns
Bankok-Thonburi:	740	580	78.38
Jr. Sec. Schls JrSr. Sec. Schls	180	110	61.11
JISP. Sec. Schis	560	470	83.93
Nonthaburi:	90	70	77.78
Jr. Sec. Schls	50	30	60.00
JrSr. Sec. Schls	40	40	100.00
Pathumthani:	90	80	88.89
Jr. Sec. Schls	60	50	83.33
JrSr. Sec. Schls	30	30	100.00
Nakornpathom:	140	140	100.00
Jr. Sec. Schls	120	120	100.00
JrSr. Sec. Schls	20	20	100.00
Samuthprakarn:	80	80	100.00
Jr. Sec. Schls	40	40	100.00
JrSr. Sec. Sch1s	40	40	100.00
Samutsakorn:	50	50	100.00
Jr. Sec. Schls	20	20	100.00
JrSr. Sec. Sch1s	30	30	100.00
Total	1,190	1,000	84.03
Jr. Sec. Schls	470	370	78.72
JrSr. Sec. Schls	720	630	87.50

## TABLE IX

## SUMMARY OF ADMINISTRATIVE AND TEACHING EXPERIENCE OF SECONDARY SCHOOL PRINCIPALS

	P	ec Schl rins	Jr-Si Schl 1		Tc	tal
	N (37)	% (100)	N (63)	% (100)	N (100)	% (100)
Number of years of						(100)
Teaching Experience						
Less than 5	-		· _	_	_	
5 to 10	4	10.81	4	6.35	8	
11 to 15	7	18.92	8	12.70	15	8.00 15.00
16 to 20	11	29.73	7	11.11	18	
21 to 25	10	27.03	14	22.22	24	18.00
26 to 30	4	10.81	15	23.81	24 19	24.00
31 to 35	1	2.70	11	17.40	19	19.00
36 to 40	-		4	6.35		12.00
Over 40	_	-	-	-	4	4.00
Number of years of						-
Administrative Experier						
during cracive experies	ice					
1 to 5	12	32.43	10	15.87	22	22.00
6 to 10	13	35.14	20	31.75	33	33.00
11 to 15	7	18.92	13	20.64	20	20.00
16 to 20	3	8.11	8	12.70	11	11.00
21 to 25	2	5.41	8	12.70	10	10.00
26 to 30	-		3 3	4.76	3	3.00
31 to 35	-	-	-	-	-	5.00
36 to 40	-	<b>-</b>	1	1.59	1	1.00
Over 40	-	-	-		-	1.00

### TABLE X

		Sec Sch1	Jr-S	r Sec			
	Constant of the local division of the local	rins	<u>Schl</u>	Prins	Tc	Total	
	N (37)	% (100)	N (63)	% (100)	N (100)	% (100)	
Undergraduate Majors					(100)	(100)	
Elementary Ed.	_	-	2	3.18	2	0.00	
Secondary Ed.	4	10.81	6	9.52	10	2.00	
Ed. Administration	6	16.22	10	15.87		10.00	
Physical Ed.	_		- 10	13.07	16	16.00	
Mathematics	2	5.41	4	6.35	_	-	
Sciences	5	13.51	9		6	6.00	
Languages	1	2.70	5	14.29	14	14.00	
Social Sciences	6	16.22	5	7.94	6	6.00	
Business Ed.		10.22	2	7.94	11	11.00	
Others	13*	35.14	- 22a	- 34.92	_ 35	- 35.00	
Graduate Majors							
Elementary Ed.	-	-					
Secondary Ed.	3	8.11	3	_	_	_	
Ed. Administration	2	5.41	7	4.76	6	6.00	
Physcial Ed.	-	J•41	/	11.11	9	9.00	
Mathematics	1	2.70			-	-	
Sciences	-	2.70	-	-	1	1.00	
Languages		-		-	-	-	
Social Sciences	_		-	-	-	-	
Business Ed.	-	-	-	-		-	
Others		-		-	-	-	
	31**	83.78	53b	84.13	84	84.00	

## SUMMARY OF EDUCATIONAL BACKGROUND OF SECONDARY SCHOOL PRINCIPALS BY UNDERGRADUATE AND GRADUATE MAJORS

\*Within this group, four had an educational background below the Baccalaureate degree, and the rest had more than one major.

\*\*Within this group, thirty had an educational background below the Master's degree, and one of them had two majors at the Master's level.

<sup>a</sup>Within this group, two had an educational background below the Baccalaureate degree, and the rest (20) had more than one major.

bWithin this group, forty-five had an educational background below the Master's degree, and eight had a Master's degree with more than one major.

## TABLE XI

## TRAINING, SEX, AGE, AND EXPERIENCE VARIABLES FOR THE TWO GROUPS OF PRINCIPALS

		tional	Educational	S	ex	A	ge	Year Teac Exper	hing	Admini	rs of strative rience
	N	n Educat tration	ned in ion		F	Age = <45 yrs.	Age = >46 yrs.	Teaching Ex. = <25 yrs.	Teaching Ex. = >26 yrs.	Admin. Ex. = <10 yrs.	Admin. Ex. = >11 yrs
Junior Secondary School Principals	37	8*	29 <sup>a</sup>	35	2	30	7	32	5	25	12
Junior-Senior Secondary School Principals	63	17**	46 <sup>b</sup>	37	26	16	47	33	30	30	33
*two principals correct to	100	25	75	72	28	46	54	65	35	55	45

\*two principals earned the Master's degree in educational administration. \*\*six principals earned the Master's degree in educational administration.

afive principals had an educational background below the Baccalaureate degree.

bseven principals had an educational background below the Baccalaureate degree.

3. The raw score for each of the four scales of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire given the principal by ten teachers from his faculty.

The Statistical Analysis System (SAS)<sup>11</sup> was used to ascertain the mean scores and standard deviations for the total junior secondary school principal samples. The same process was used for the total junior-senior secondary school principal samples. Table XII shows these means and standard deviations.

Each P.A.I.Q. scale consisted of the summed scores for nine questions, each of which was rated on a 1 through 6 scale. In the event that any teacher did not answer a particular question, then the P.A.I.Q. scale which involved that question was deemed to be missing. The remaining three P.A.I.Q. scales would be valid in this case. All computations were based on as much valid data as was available.

Those junior secondary school principals whose mean scores were one standard deviation or more below the total mean score for the sample were classified as "low effective". Those junior secondary school principals whose mean scores were one standard deviation or more above the total mean score for the sample were classified as "high effective". The low and high effective junior-senior secondary school principals were determined by the same process.

The separation of the high effective groups and the low effective groups by the use of standard deviations was done for the following reasons:

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>11</sup>Anthony J. Barr, and James H. Goodnight, <u>Statistical Analysis</u> <u>System</u>. Raleigh, North Carolina; Department of Statistics, North Carolina State University, 1972.

## TABLE XII

## MEANS AND STANDARD DEVIATIONS FOR EACH DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. AND THE TOTAL MEANS AND STANDARD DEVIATIONS FOR JUNIOR AND JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY SCHOOL PRINCIPALS

Scale		c. Schl. cipals		Sec. Schl. cipals	
beare	Means N =	Sd. = 37	Means	Sd. = 63	
Administrative					
Decision-Making	36.07	4.63	35.20	4.37	
Communication	34.45	5.11	33.93	4.40	
General Administrat	ive				
Behavior	32.77	4.54	32.59	4.52	
Educational					1
Leadership	28.90	4.72	29.90	4.64	
Total	132.23	17.45	131.59	16.17	

- 1. The scores for the comparison groups are approximately the same distance from the mean for the total sample.
- 2. Assuming a normal distribution for the samples there would be approximately 68 per cent of the scores differentiating the two comparison groups, each containing approximately 16 per cent of the total sample.

Table XIII depicits the percentage of school principals for the comparison groups that are one or more standard deviations above and below the means of the respective samples. It also shows the number of school principals found in those categories distributed according to a normal curve: with N = 100.

#### TABLE XIII

	Number and Percentage of Secondary School Principals in each Category							
	L	ow	1	rage	Hi	gh		
	Number	%	Number	%	Number	%		
Junior Sec Schl Principals	4	10.81	28	75.68	5	13.51		
JrSr. Sec Schl Principals	11	17.46	40	63.49	12	19.05		
Normal Curve	16	15.88	68	68.24	16	15.88		

## RELATIONSHIP OF THE COMPARISON GROUPS TO THE NORMAL CURVE

Mean scores for the high effective and low effective groups were computed by using the SAS Computer Program for each of the P.A.I.Q. scales and their mean scores total. Table XIV shows these means and standard deviations.

Four major factors were considered in order to determine the appropriate statistical analysis of the data in this study. Those factors were:

1. The nature of the scales used.

2. The data being treated.

3. The assumptions underlying the t-test.

4. The assumptions underlying the one-way analysis of variance.

The P.A.I.Q. scales are basically ordinal in nature. However, Kerlinger stated that, "Though most psychological scales are basically ordinal, we can with considerable assurance often assume an equality of interval".<sup>12</sup> Kerlinger further supported his position by stating that;

"The best procedure would seem to be to treat ordinal measurements as though they were interval measurements, but to be constantly alert to the possibility of gross inequality of intervals."<sup>13</sup>

The Principals' Questionnaires contained statements that required both interval and nominal data. The data requested were:

1. Age (interval)

2. Sex (nominal)

3. Level of educational background (nominal)

4. Undergraduate major (nominal)

<sup>12</sup> Fred N. Kerlinger, Foundations of Behavioral Research, New York; Holt, Rinehart and Winston, Inc., 1973, p. 440.

<sup>13</sup>Ibid., p. 441.

## TABLE XIV

## MEANS AND STANDARD DEVIATIONS FOR THE HIGH EFFECTIVE AND LOW EFFECTIVE SECONDARY SCHOOL PRINCIPALS

	High Effective Jr. Sec Schl Principals		Jr. Sec	Low Effective Jr. Sec Schl Principals		fective Sec Prins	Low Effective JrSr. Sec Schl Prins	
	Mean	Sd	Mean	Sd	Mean	Sd	Mean	Sd
Admin. DecMaking	<u>N</u> =	1.05	<u>N</u> = 26.40	2.09	<u>N</u> =	2.27	<u>N</u> =	11
Communication	41.60	2.52	23.50	1.76	39.73	2.56	28.04	2.06
GenAd Behavior	38.96	1.62	25.25	3.82	38.60	3.80	27.15	1.73
Educ. Leadership	35.86	2.67	20.78	3.92	36.26	2.50	24.26	2.15
Mean Total	157.79	4.25	95.93	10.79	155.48	6.26	108.67	4.23

- 5. Graduate major (nominal)
- Total number of years of classroom teaching experience (interval)
- Organizational level of classroom teaching experience (nominal)
- 8. Subject area of classroom teaching experience (nominal)
- 9. Previous position of administrative experience (nominal)
- 10. Total number of years of administrative experience (interval)
- 11. Organizational level of administrative experience (nominal)

The <u>t</u>-test was selected for the treatment of the interval data in this study. The assumptions underlying the <u>t</u>-test were:

- 1. It is assumed that the samples with which we work have been drawn from populations that are normally distributed.
- 2. It is assumed that the variances within the groups are statistically the same.
- 3. It is assumed that the measures to be analyzed are continuous measures with equal intervals.  $^{14}\,$

However, Boneau stated that, "Violation of these assumptions about the <u>t</u>-test produced a minimal effect on the distribution of <u>t</u>'s."<sup>15</sup> The SAS Computer Program, used to analyze the data for the <u>t</u> value in this study, was designed for samples with unequal "N's".

The high and low effective groups of the secondary-school principals were compared as to their ratings, given by their teachers, on the four scales of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Question-naire (P.A.I.Q.). The <u>t</u>-test was used to determine if there were any

<sup>15</sup>C. Alan Boneau, "The Effects of Violations of Assumptions Underlying the <u>t</u>-test, <u>Psychological Bulletin</u>, Vol. 57 (January, 1960), p. 61.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>14</sup>Ibid., pp. 286-288.

significant differences between the two groups of secondary-school principals as to their administrative performance.

The one-way or single-classification analysis of variance was selected for the treatment of the data in this study for the same reasons as the <u>t</u>-test. The SAS Computer Program used in this study directly produced the completed out-put of the analysis of variance. The assumptions underlying the one-way analysis of variance are:

- 1. It is assumed that the measures within each category or subgroup must represent random samples.
- 2. It is assumed that the variances within the subgroups are homogeneous.<sup>16</sup>

The analysis of variance was used to determine if the mean scores obtained for the total junior secondary school principals and the total junior-senior secondary school principals differed significantly as to each of the four P.A.I.Q. scales, namely Administrative Decision-Making, Communication, General Administrative Behavior, and Educational Leadership. It was also applied to determine if junior secondaryschool principals and junior-senior secondary-school principals differed significantly as to their training in educational administration, sex, age, teaching experience, and administrative experience.

<sup>16</sup>W. James Popham, <u>Educational Statistics</u>: <u>Use and Interpretation</u>. New York; Harper & Row, Publishers, 1967, pp. 179-180.

### CHAPTER IV

## PRESENTATION AND STATISTICAL

## ANALYSIS OF THE DATA

### Introduction

In this chapter the presentation and analysis of the data, related to each of the hypotheses examined, will be reported. Data and statistical techniques used in this study were the output of the Statistical Analysis System (SAS) Computer Program which was available at the Oklahoma State University Computer Center. One-way analysis of variance and the <u>t</u>-test were employed to determine if significant differences existed between two organizational levels of secondaryschool principals, according to the demographic variables considered. Adhering to common practice, each hypothesis was accepted (or <u>could</u> <u>not be rejected</u>, or <u>failed to be rejected</u> which is presently preferred to use by statisticians) at the .05 level of significance.

#### Testing the Hypotheses

Several main hypotheses were tested to find out the answers to the research questions. Each hypothesis tested and the statistical analysis for each is presented in the following sections:

H<sup>l</sup> There would be no significant difference in means for total scores of the Perception of Administrative Interaction Questionnaires (P.A.I.Q.) between junior secondary-school principals and junior-senior secondary-school principals.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 0.034. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^1)$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XV.

#### TABLE XV

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR TOTAL MEAN SCORES OF THE PERCEPTIONS OF ADMINISTRATIVE INTERACTION QUES-TIONNAIRE BETWEEN JUNIOR AND JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	9.506	9.506	0.034	0.85
Within Groups	98	27162.053	277.164		
TOTAL	99	27171.559	274.460		

H<sup>2</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Administrative Decision-Making dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior secondary-school principals and junior-senior secondary-school principals.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 0.892. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^2)$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XVI.

### TABLE XVI

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE ADMINISTRATIVE DECISION-MAKING DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR AND JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	17.823	17.823	0.892	0.65
Within Groups	98	1958.328	19.983		
TOTAL	99	1976.151	19.961		

H<sub>o</sub><sup>3</sup> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Communication dimension of the Perception of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire between junior secondary-school principals and junior-senior secondaryschool principals.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 0.284. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^3)$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XVII.

#### TABLE XVII

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS SCORES FOR THE COMMUNICATION DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR AND JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	6.214	6.214	0.284	0.60
Within Groups	98	2142.806	21.865		
TOTAL	99	2149.020	21.707		

H<sup>4</sup> o There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the General Administration Behavior dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior secondary-school principals and junior-senior secondary school principals.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 0.036. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numeratore degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^4)$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XVIII.

#### TABLE XVIII

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE GENERAL ADMINISTRATIVE BEHAVIOR DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR AND JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Means Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	0.731	0.731	0.036	0.85
Within Groups	98	2007.608	20.486		
TOTAL	99	2008.339	20.286	,	

H<sup>5</sup> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Educational Leadership dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior secondary-school principals and juniorsenior secondary-school principals.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 1.075. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^5)$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XIX.

#### TABLE XIX

ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE EDUCATIONAL LEADERSHIP DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR AND JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	23.428	23.428	1.075	0.30
Within Groups	98	2136.041	21.796		
TOTAL	99	2159.470	21.813		

H<sup>6</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significance difference in means for total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between junior secondary school principals trained in educational administration and junior secondary school principals not trained in educational administration.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 0.011. With 35 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.17 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^6)$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XX.

#### TABLE XX

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR TOTAL MEAN SCORES OF THE PERCEPTIONS OF ADMINISTRATIVE INTERACTION QUESTIONNAIRE BETWEEN JUNIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS TRAINED IN EDUCA-TIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND JUNIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL NOT TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	3.553	3.553	0.011	0.91
Within Groups	35	10951.715	312.906		
TOTAL	26	10955.268	204.313		

H<sup>7</sup> o There would be no significance difference in means of scores for the Administrative Decision Making dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 0.011. With 35 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.17 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^7)$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXI.

#### TABLE XXI

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEAN OF SCORES FOR THE ADMINISTRATIVE DECISION-MAKING DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR SECONDARY SCHOOL PRINCIPALS TRAINED IN EDUCA-TIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND JUNIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS NOT TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	0.233	0.233	0.011	0.92
Within Groups	35	771.762	22.050		
TOTAL	26	771.995	21.444		

H<sup>8</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Communication dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior secondary school principals not trained in educational administration.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 0.013. With 35 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.17 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level the computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^8)$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXII.

#### TABLE XXII

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE COMMUNICATION DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND JUNIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS NOT TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	0.346	0.346	0.013	0.91
Within Groups	35	941.059	26.887		
TOTAL	26	941.405	26.150		

H<sup>9</sup> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the General Administrative Behavior dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior secondary school principals trained in educational administration and junior secondary-school principal not trained in educational administration.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 0.012. With 35 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.17 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level the computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^9)$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXIII.

#### TABLE XXIII

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE GENERAL ADMINISTRATIVE BEHAVIOR DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR SECONDARY SCHOOL PRINCIPALS TRAINED IN EDUCA-TIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND JUNIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS NOT TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	0.245	0.245	0.012	0.91
Within Groups	35	741.676	21.191		
TOTAL	36	741.921	20.609		

H<sup>10</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Educational Leadership dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 0.571. With 35 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.17 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level, the computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^{10})$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXIV.

#### TABLE XXIV

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE EDUCATIONAL LEADERSHIP DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND JUNIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS NOT TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	12.897	12.897	0.571	0.54
Within Groups	35	790.491	22.585		
TOTAL	26	803.388	22.316		

H<sup>11</sup> There would be no significant difference in means for total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and juniorsenior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for analysis was 0.394. With 61 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^{11})$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXV.

#### TABLE XXV

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR TOTAL MEAN SCORES OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS NOT TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	104.003	104.003	0.394	0.54
Within Groups	61	16102.782	263.980		
TOTAL	62	16206.785	261.400		

H<sup>12</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Administrative Decision Making dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for analysis was 0.316. With 61 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore hypothesis  $(H_0^{12})$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXVI.

/

#### TABLE XXVI

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE ADMINISTRATIVE DECISION-MAKING OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS NOT TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION

•

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	6.119	6.119	0.316	0.58
Within Groups	61	1180.213	19.348		
TOTAL	62	1186.332	19.134		

H<sup>13</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Communication of the P.A.I.Q. between junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior-senior secondary school principals not trained in educational administration.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for analysis was 0.034. With 61 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore hypothesis ( $H_0^{13}$ ) could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXVII.

#### TABLE XXVII

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE COMMUNICATION DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRIN-CIPALS NOT TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	0.659	0.659	0.034	0.85
Within Groups	61	1200.742	19.684		
TOTAL	62	1201.401	19.377		

H<sup>14</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the General Administrative Behavior dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior-senior secondary school principals not trained in educational administration.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for analysis was 0.169. With 61 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore hypothesis  $(H_0^{14})$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXVIII.

#### TABLE XXVIII

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE GENERAL ADMINISTRATIVE BEHAVIOR DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS NOT TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Gropus	1	3.491	3.491	0.169	0.68
Within Groups	61	1262.196	20.692		
TOTAL	62	1265.686	20.414		

H<sup>15</sup> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Educational Leadership dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior-senior secondaryschool principals not trained in educational administration.

The analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for analysis was 0.723. With 61 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore hypothesis ( $H_0^{15}$ ) could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXIX.

#### TABLE XXIX

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE EDUCATIONAL LEADERSHIP DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND JUNIOR-SENIOR SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS NOT TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Grops	1	15.603	15.603	0.723	0.60
Within Gropus	61	1317.051	21.591		
TOTAL	62	1332.653	21.494		

Hypotheses 16 through 25 were tested by using the <u>t</u>-test. Some data relevant to these hypotheses are shown below in Table XIV (page 141) and in Table XXX (page 161). The mathematical equation used to calculate the <u>t</u> value is presented as follows:

 $t = \frac{\overline{y_1 - \overline{y_2}}}{\sqrt{S_p^2 (\frac{1}{N_1} + \frac{1}{N_2})}}$   $\overline{y_1} = \text{Mean of the first sample}$   $\overline{y_2} = \text{Mean of the second sample}$   $S_p^2 = \text{Pooled variance of the two samples}$   $= \frac{(N_1 - 1) S_1^2 + (N_2 - 1) S_2^2}{N_1 + N_2 - 2}$  = 36.83633  $S_1^2 = \text{Variance of the first sample}$  $S_2^2 = \text{Variance of the second sample}$  Where  $S_1$  and  $S_2$  are standard deviations of the first sample and the second sample respectively

 $N_1 + N_2 - 2 = degrees of freedom$ where;  $N_1 = Size of the first sample,$  $N_2$  = Size of the second sample.

There would be no significant difference in means for the

н<sup>16</sup> total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between high effective junior secondary-school principals and high effective juniorsenior secondary-school principals.

The t-test was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed t value for the analysis was 0.915. With 26 degrees of freedom, the tabulated  $\underline{t}$  value of 2.056 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed t value was smaller than the tabulated t value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_{0}^{16})$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXX.

H<sup>17</sup> There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between low effective junior secondary-school principals and low effective junior-senior secondary-school principals.

The t-test was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed t value for the analysis was 3.525. With 26 degrees of freedom, the tabulated t value of 2.056 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level the computed t value was larger than the tabulated t value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^{17})$  could be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXX.

H<sup>18</sup> There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between high effective junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and high effective junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

## TABLE XXX

## MEANS AND STANDARD DEVIATIONS FOR LOW AND HIGH EFFECTIVE CATEGORY OF SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS AS TO TRAINED AND NOT TRAINED IN EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION VARIABLES

	N	Mean	Standard Deviation
Low Effective Jr Sec Schl Prins Trained in Ed Ad	none		
Low Effective Jr Sec Schl Prins Not Trained in Ed Ad	4	95.93	10.79
High Effective Jr Sec Schl Prins Trained in Ed Ad	none		
High Effective Jr Sec Schl Prins Not Trained in Ed Ad	5	157.79	4.25
Low Effective Jr-Sr Sec Schl Prins Trained in Ed Ad	4	110.06	2.98
Low Effective Jr-Sr Sec Schlo Prins Not Trained in Ed Ad	7	107.87	4.84
ligh Effective Jr-Sr Sec Schl Prins Trained in Ed Ad	2	152.40	3.39
ligh Effective Jr—Sr Sec Schl Prins Not Trained in Ed Ad	10	156.10	6,64
		Pooled	Variance
TOTAL	32	(s <sup>2</sup> ) df	36.83633 26

Due to the lack of data, there was no junior secondary-school principal trained in educational administration in the high effective category. Therefore, this hypothesis could not be tested.

H<sup>19</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between low effective junior secondary-school principals trained in educational admini-stration and low effective junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

Due to the lack of data, there was no junior secondary-school principal trained in educational administration in the low effective category. Therefore, this hypothesis could not be tested.

н<mark>20</mark> Ю

There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between high effective junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and high effective junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

The <u>t</u>-test was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed <u>t</u> value for the analysis was 0.565. With 26 degrees of freedom, the tabulated <u>t</u> value of 2.056 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed <u>t</u> value was smaller than the tabulated <u>t</u> value, therefore the hypothesis ( $H_0^{20}$ ) could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXX.

H<sup>21</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between low effective junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and low effective junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

The <u>t</u>-test was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed <u>t</u> value for the analysis was 0.772. With 26 degrees of freedom, the tabulated <u>t</u> value of 2.056 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed <u>t</u> value was smaller than the tabulated <u>t</u> value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^{21})$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXX.

H<sub>o</sub><sup>22</sup> There would be no significant difference in means for the total score of the P.A.I.Q. between high effective junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration and high effective junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

The <u>t</u>-test was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed <u>t</u> value for the analysis was 0.497. With 26 degrees of freedom, the tabulated <u>t</u> value of 2.056 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed <u>t</u> value was smaller than the tabulated <u>t</u> value, therefore the hypothesis ( $H_0^{22}$ ) could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXX.

H<sup>23</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between low effective junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration and low effective junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

The <u>t</u>-test was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed <u>t</u> value for the analysis was 3.078. With 26 degrees of freedom, the tabulated <u>t</u> value of 2.056 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed <u>t</u> value was larger than the tabulated <u>t</u> value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^{23})$  could be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXX.

H<sub>o</sub><sup>24</sup> There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between low effective junior secondary-school principal trained in educational administration and junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration.

Due to the lack of data, there was no junior secondary school principal trained in educational administration in the low effective category. Therefore, this hypothesis could not be tested. H<sup>25</sup> There would be no significant difference in means for the scores of the P.A.I.Q. between high effective junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and high effective junior-senior secondary school principals trained in educational administration.

Due to the lack of data, there was no junior secondary school principal trained in educational administration in the high effective category. Therefore this hypothesis could not be tested.

## Testing Related Hypotheses

The review of literature, concerning the secondary-school principals' administrative effectiveness, indicated several possible hypotheses that could be tested or retested using the data gathered in this study. These hypotheses are stated with the analysis of the results as follows:

H<sup>26</sup> o There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between (total junior and junior-senior) secondary-school principals who had had a longer period of administrative experience and (total junior and junior-senior) secondary-school principals who had had a shorter period of administrative experience.

Analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 0.798. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^{26})$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypotheses are summarized in Table XXXI.

#### TABLE XXXI

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS WHO HAD HAD A LONGER PERIOD OF ADMINI-STRATIVE EXPERIENCE AND SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS WHO HAD HAD A SHORTER PERIOD OF ADMINISTRATIVE EXPERIENCE

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Gropus	1	219.463	219.463	0.798	0.62
Within Groups	98	26952.096	275.021		
TOTAL	99	27171-559	274.460		

H<sub>0</sub><sup>27</sup> There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between (total junior and junior-senior) secondary-school principals who had had a longer period of teaching experience and (total junior-senior) secondary-school principals who had had a shorter period of teaching experience.

Analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 0.202. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^{27})$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXXII.

#### TABLE XXXII

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS WHO HAD HAD A LONGER PERIOD OF TEACHING EXPERIENCE AND SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCI-PALS WHO HAD HAD A SHORTER PERIOD OF TEACHING EXPERIENCE

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	55.747	55.747	0.202	0.66
Within Gropus	98	27115.811	276.692		
TOTAL	99	27171.559	274.460		

H<sup>28</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significant difference in means for the total scores of the P.A.I.Q. between younger (junior and junior-senior) secondary school principals and older (junior and junior senior) secondary-school principals.

Analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 4.666. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the 0.05 level. The computed F value was larger than the tabulated F value, therefore, the hypothesis  $(H_0^{28})$  could be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXXIII.

### TABLE XXXIII

ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR TOTAL MEAN SCORES OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN YOUNGER SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS AND THE OLDER ONES

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	1235.011	1235.011	4.666*	0.03
Within Groups	98	25936.548	264.659		
TOTAL	99	27171-559	274.460		

\* Significant at .05 level.

H<sup>28a</sup> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Administrative Decision-Making dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between younger secondary school principals and the older ones.

Analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 6.533. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the .05 level. The computed F value was larger than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis ( $H_0^{28a}$ ) could be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXXIV.

#### TABLE XXXIV

#### ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE ADMINISTRATIVE DECISION-MAKING DIMENSION OF THE P.Q.I.Q. BETWEEN YOUNGER SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS AND THE OLDER ONES

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	- 1	123.503	123.503	6.533**	0.01
Within Groups	98	1852.648	18.905		:1 · · ·
TOTAL	99	1976.151	19.967		

\*\* Significant at .05 and .025 levels.

H<sup>28b</sup> o There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Communication dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between younger secondary school principals and the older ones.

Analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 4.644. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the .05 level. The computed F value was larger than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^{28b})$  could be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXXV.

#### TABLE XXXV

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE COMMUNICATION DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN YOUNGER SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS AND THE OLDER ONES

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	97.219	97.219	4.644*	0.03
Within Groups	98	2051.800	20.937		
TOTAL	99	2149.020	21.707		

\* Significant at .05 level.

H<sup>28c</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the General Administrative Behavior dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between younger secondary-school principals and the older ones.

Analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 4.353. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the .05 level. The computed F value was larger than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^{28c})$  could be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXXVI.

#### TABLE XXXVI

# ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE GENERAL ADMINISTRATIVE BEHAVIOR DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN YOUNGER SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS AND THE OLDER ONES

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	85.421	85.421	4.353*	0.04
Within Groups	98	1922.918	19.622		
TOTAL	99	2008.339	20.286		

\* Significant at .05 level.

H<sup>28d</sup><sub>o</sub> There would be no significant difference in means of scores for the Educational Leadership dimension of the P.A.I.Q. between younger secondary-school principals and the older ones.

Analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis. The computed F value for the analysis was 1.095. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at the .05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_0^{28d})$  could not be rejected. Data relevant to this hypothesis are summarized in Table XXXVII.

#### TABLE XXXVII

ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR MEANS OF SCORES FOR THE EDUCATIONAL LEADERSHIP DIMENSION OF THE P.A.I.Q. BETWEEN YOUNGER SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS AND THE OLDER ONES

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	23.851	23.851	1.095	0.30
Within Groups	98	2135.618	21.792		• .
TOTAL	99	2159.470	21.813		

н<sup>29</sup>

There would be no significant difference means for the score total of the P.A.I.Q. between male (junior and junior-senior) secondary school principals and female (junior and juniorsenior) secondary-school principals.

Analysis of variance was employed to test this hypothesis and the results are indicated in Table XXXVIII.

#### TABLE XXXVIII

## ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE FOR TOTAL MEAN SCORES OF THE PERCEPTIONS OF ADMINISTRATIVE INTERACTION QUESTIONNAIRE BETWEEN MALE AND FEMALE SECONDARY-SCHOOL PRINCIPALS

Sources	df	Sum of Squares	Mean Square	F (Computed)	Prob. > F
Between Groups	1	0.400	0.400	0.001	0.97
Within Groups	98	27171.159	277.257		
TOTAL	99	27171.559	274.460		

The computed F value for the analysis was 0.001. With 98 denominator degrees of freedom and 1 numerator degree of freedom, the tabulated F value of 4.00 was needed for significance at 0.05 level. The computed F value was smaller than the tabulated F value, therefore the hypothesis  $(H_o^{29})$  could not be rejected.

#### CHAPTER V

#### SUMMARY, DISCUSSIONS, CONCLUSIONS,

#### AND RECOMMENDATIONS

#### Introduction

This chapter presents a summary of the procedures used in this study, a summary of the findings from the preceding chapter, discussion, and conclusions of this study. Recommendations and suggestions for further study are also made.

Summary of the Procedures

Used in This Study

This study was undertaken to determine; (1) if junior secondaryschool principals differed significantly in their administrative performance from junior-senior secondary-school principals; (2) if secondary-school principals trained in educational administration differed significantly in their administrative performance from secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration; and (3) if high or low effective secondary-school principals of both school organizational levels and trained or not trained in educational administration differed significantly in their administrative performance from high or low secondary-school principals, on the basis of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire.

Effective administrative performance of each secondary-school principal was operationally defined for this study as the ratings given principals by randomly selected, full-time members of their teaching staff on the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.).

The initial sample for this study included all public junior and junior-senior secondary-school principals of Educational Region I in Thailand. The final sample consisted of 37 junior secondary-school principals and 63 junior-senior secondary-school principals. Respondents included 370 junior secondary-school teachers and 630 junior-senior secondary-school teachers.

The gathering of data was a two-phased process. Phase one, the gathering of demographic data of each principal, was done through a ll-item questionnaire completed by each principal. Phase two, the rating of the principals as to their administrative effectiveness, was achieved through the ratings of the principals on the four dimensions of the P.A.I.Q. by ten randomly selected teachers from the principals' faculty members.

Trained and not trained secondary-school principals in educational administration were classified by the following considerations:

- 1. Any junior and junior-senior secondary-school principals who had had educational administration as the major field of study in undergraduate or graduate level or in both levels, were classified as secondary-school principals trained in educational administration.
- 2. Any junior and junior-senior secondary-school principals who had not had educational administration as the major field of

study in both undergraduate and graduate levels, were classified as secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

The comparison groups, high effective and low effective principals, were determined by the use of the Statistical Analysis System (SAS) Computer Program. Those junior or junior-senior secondary-school principals whose mean score totals for the P.A.I.Q. were one standard deviation or more above the mean score totals for their groups, were classified as high effective principals. Those junior or junior-senior secondary-school principals whose mean score totals for the P.A.I.Q. were one standard deviation or more below the mean score totals for their groups, were classified as low effective principals. Thus, high effective and low effective groups of secondary-school principals were determined by a relative measure of effectiveness; the relationship of the standard deviation and the mean scores for their respective sample.

One-way analysis of variance and the <u>t</u>-test were used to measure the differences, if any, between the high and low effective secondaryschool principals, trained and not trained in educational administration secondary-school principals, and between the two organizational levels of secondary-school principals, based on the total mean scores of the P.A.I.Q. and the mean scores of each dimension of the P.A.I.Q. These two statistical techniques were separately used because of the different out-put of the SAS Computer Program which was directed to work according to the needs of each hypothesis of this study.

All hypotheses and related hypotheses of this study were tested. The testing results of each hypothesis could be summarized as follows:

- There were no significant differences in administrative performance between junior and junior-senior secondary-school principals based on:
  - a) total mean scores of the P.A.I.Q.,
  - b) means of scores for each of the four dimensions-Administrative Decision-Making, Communication, General Administrative Behavior, and Educational Leadership of the P.A.I.Q.
- 2. There were no significant differences in administrative performance between junior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration based on:
  - a) total mean scores of the P.A.I.Q.,
  - b) means of scores for each of the four dimensions-Administrative Decision-Making, Communication, General Administrative Behavior, and Educational Leadership of the P.A.I.Q.
- 3. There were no significant differences in administrative performance between junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration based on:

a) total mean scores of the P.A.I.Q.,

- b) means of score for each of the four dimensions-Administrative Decision-Making, Communication, General Administrative Behavior, and Educational Leadership of the P.A.I.Q.
- 4-A. There were no significant differences in administrative performance based on the total mean scores of the P.A.I.Q. between:
  - a) high effective junior and high effective juniorsenior secondary-school principals,
  - b) high effective junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and high effective junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration,
  - c) low effective junior-senior secondary-school principals trained in educational administration and low effective junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.
  - d) high effective junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration and high effective junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.

4-B. Based on the total mean scores of the P.A.I.Q., the findings indicated that:

 a) low effective junior-senior secondary-school principals received significantly higher ratings in administrative performance than did low effective junior secondary-school principals.

- b) low effective junior-senior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration received significantly higher ratings in administrative performance than did low effective junior secondary-school principals not trained in educational administration.
- 4-C. Due to the lack of the relevant data in  $H_o^{18}$ ,  $H_o^{19}$ ,  $H_o^{24}$ , and  $H_o^{25}$ , these hypotheses could not be tested.
- 5. There were no significant differences in administrative performance based on the total mean scores of the P.A.I.Q. between secondary-school principals who had had a longer period of administrative experience and the ones who had had a shorter period of administrative experience. (See the description of longer and shorter periods of administrative experience on pages 9-10).
- 6. There were no significant differences in administrative performance based on the total mean scores of the P.A.I.Q. between secondary-school principals as to their periods, longer and shorter, of teaching experience. (See the description of longer and shorter periods of teaching experience on page 10 ).
- 7. Younger secondary-school principals received significantly higher ratings in administrative performance than did older secondary-school principals based on:

a) total mean scores of the P.A.I.Q.,

b) means of scores for three dimensions-Administrative Decision-Making, Communication, and General Administrative Behavior of the P.A.I.Q.

(See the description of younger and older secondary school principals on page 10 ).

8. There were no significant differences in administrative performance based on the total mean scores of the P.A.I.Q. between secondary-school principals as to their sexes, male and female.

#### Conclusions

From the findings of this study, the following conclusions may be reached:

- Secondary school principals trained in educational administration did not differ significantly in their administrative performance from secondary school principals not trained in educational administration.
- Junior secondary-school principals did not differ significantly in their administrative performance from junior-senior secondary-school principals.
- 3. High effective junior secondary-school principals did not differ significantly in their administrative performance from high effective junior-senior secondary-school principals.
- 4. Low effective junior secondary-school principals did not differ significantly in the administrative performance from low effective junior-senior secondary school principals.
- 5. Secondary-school principals with a longer period of administrative and teaching experience did not differ significantly

from secondary-school principals with a shorter period of administrative and teaching experience.

- 6. Younger secondary-school principals received significantly higher ratings in administrative performance than did the older secondary school principals.
- 7. Male secondary-school principals did not differ significantly in their administrative performance from female secondaryschool principals.

#### Discussion

The researcher began the study with the supposition that the secondary-school principals trained in educational administration would do a better job than the ones not trained in educational administration. This supposition seemed reasonable because, in Thailand, most secondary-school principals were appointed to this position based upon the heavy consideration of rank in civil service, years of administrative and teaching experience, and college degrees, rather than the proper expertise from an appropriate educational background. The researcher believed that experience alone would not make school principals or any other kinds of administrators meet the maximal level of administrative effectiveness. Instead it was thought that the combination of the theory and the proper expertise from educational background and experience would allow school principals or any other kinds of administrator, executives, managers a wide range of opportunity to meet the maximal level of administrative effectiveness. It was, therefore, expected that secondary-school principals trained in educational administration would receive significantly higher ratings

in administrative performance than did the ones not trained in educational administration.

Since the findings revealed a tendency quite different from the researcher's expectation, the researcher was led to the following discussion.

- The criterion to evaluate or measure the effectiveness of the individual is very complex. Required is a very appropriate instrument with a proper and effective set of respondents or users. It seems that the instrument, the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.), used in this study did not work well with the respondents in Thailand. This might be due to: (a) cultural differences, (b) differences in job-orientation of the Thai secondary-school principals, (c) differences in teachers' attitude toward the principalship, (d) differences in school functions, and (e) still other possible factors. These factors might reduce the ability of this instrument in measuring the effectiveness of the Thai secondary-school principals.
- 2. It may be that the sample (25 Thai students in the State of Oklahoma) of the pilot-study was not quite large enough to evaluate the accuracy of the translation of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.) or teachers' Questionnaire. In terms of seeking for more accuracy and more meaningfulness of the P.A.I.Q. in the study, the sample of the pilot-study might have been larger and the feedback form could have allowed a wide range of criticism.

- It seems that this is the first study that has ever been 3. conducted in Thailand concerning the effectiveness of secondary-school principals. Findings from only one study could not allow strong conclusion statements. A series of studies should be conducted before the final conclusions might be made. Effectiveness of secondary-school principals should be measured and evaluated by superordinates (e.g., provincial superintendent, district superintendent, regional superintendent, supervisors), assistant principals, vice principals, parents, and students as well. The instruments used should be developed appropriately with the nature and role of the Thai secondary-school principals in mind, and considering the nature and feelings of each group of respondents mentioned above. If this study is to be replicated with the same instrument, the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.) should be redeveloped in accordance with the nature and role of Thai secondaryschool principals, in order to assess the true feelings of the Thai teachers toward their principals.
- 4. Each principal was asked to randomly choose ten teachers in his school under the direction provided by the researcher. One could question whether or not the principal did it, or did it properly. If not, the response from each teacher could possibly bias the findings of this study.

It should be noted that this study received tremendous cooperation and assistance from everyone involved. Approximately 84 per cent of the questionnaires were returned. This number indicated the

success and goodness of this research study in terms of effective support and interest from the principals and teachers in Thailand.

Although, in the last analysis, training in educational administration failed to be accepted as the supplementary element that made secondary-school principals perform in a very superior fashion in school administration, it still should be considered as a crucial qualification that the secondary-school principals should possess. The Ministry of Education should consider formal preparation as an important factor in the appointment procedure of secondary-school principals to the Thai public secondary schools.

> Evaluation of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.)

The researcher perceived some advantages and disadvantage of the P.A.I.Q. during this study. They are listed in the following sections:

- 1. Advantages were:
  - a) The questions and statements are precise and easy to understand so that the willing and enthusiastic respondents could complete them within 15 minutes, or not more than 20 minutes.
  - b) The questions and statements are grouped into four categories which allow a wider range of administrative behavior to be considered. Each category reveals a general administrative dimension which should be possessed by secondary-school principals. Each question or state-

ment indicates a function of the schools and a responsibility of the principal.

- c) The questions and statements seek only information which cannot be obtained from other sources such as school reports or census data.
- d) The questions and statements are objective with no leading suggestions as to the responses desired.
- 2. Disadvantages were:
  - a) Some questions and statements are not directly related to Thai school functions and principals' responsibility. For example, item 26 (An effective system of providing special education services for the pupils is supported and maintained), and item 28 (Experimentation and new approaches in instruction occur reasonably often) have, to date, not been of particular importance in Thai schools, because all support and decisions always come from the central unit, the Ministry of Education.
  - b) It seems that the translation of the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.), including the pilot-study of this questionnaire, is a very difficult process which requires a lot of effort and time.
  - c) The scale values employed are unusual and different from many Likert - type summated rating scales. The scale values should consist of an odd number instead of an even. This problem leads to some difficulty of statiscal analysis, if computed by hand.

In view of these considerations and noted weakness and strengths, this writer still recommends further refinement and continued use of the P.A.I.Q. for research in Thailand, and anywhere else.

Recommendations and Suggestions

for the Further Study

The results of this study have indicated the need for further investigation in the following areas:

- It is recommended that research should be continued to determine if there are any differences between junior and junior-senior secondary-school principals as to their roles, expectations, personalities, and tasks.
- 2. It is suggested that a study should be done to determine the relationship of academic training and educational experience to administrative effectiveness of secondaryschool principals where the perceptions of both superordinates and subordinates are used to determine the administrative effectiveness of the principals.
- 3. It is suggested that a need for the development of a new dynamic measurement of administrative effectiveness should be developed. The results of this study and the results of other studies have shown the fallibility of measures commonly used.
- 4. It is recommended that research should be conducted to develop preparatory experiences to meet the performance demands as determined by the new dynamic measurement mentioned above.

5. It is suggested that the translation of the questionnaire, if there will be another study in non-English speaking country, should be more careful, bending every effort to get more accuracy in words, and to cover all words in the English version. Another pilot-study should be conducted for those purposes.

#### A Final Statement

Education is a crucial factor used for improving the well-being of the people and increasing the economic prosperity of the country involved. No nation in the modern world with an illiterate population has achieved even a minimal standard of people's well-being and improved its economic growth. It is believed that education has provided not only material benefits to the people, but also spiritual benefits. It can help promote mutual understanding, sincere cooperation, and peace among people throughout the world.

Effective leaders must believe that the survival and progress of their countries depend as never before upon the educational quality of their fellow citizens. School is the common place where people can fulfill their needs with several basic and proper types of education. The school principal is one of the most important persons whose knowledge and skills will make the school and the educational program attractive to people. Therefore, a close look should be directed toward a nation's school principals in terms of their administrative effectiveness.

Thailand is seeking effective personnel for its educational enterprise, and is attempting to make more effective use of education

in developing its human resources. It is hoped that whenever Thailand has reached these ultimate efforts, then all Thais will have a better quality of life and be able to stop fighting against poverty and unstable political situations, stand on their own feet, and have a better chance to share mutual understanding, sincere and peaceful cooperation with all people in the whole world.

It is sincerely hoped that this small study will aid in this large enterprise!

#### A SELECTED BIBLIOGRAPHY

#### A. Books

- Abbot, Max G., "Principal Performance: A Synthesis." in Culbertson, Henson, and Morrison, eds., <u>Performance Objectives for School</u> <u>Principals: Concepts and Instruments</u>. Berkeley, California; McCutchan Publishers, Corp., 1974, pp. 196-220.
- Baldridge, J. Victor, <u>Power and Conflict in the University</u>. New York; John Wiley & Sons, Inc., 1971.
- Blanchard, Wendell, and Associates, <u>Thailand: Its People Its Society</u> <u>Its Culture</u>. New Haven; Human Relations Area Files, Inc., 1958.
- Bowers, David G., and Stanley E. Seashore, "Predicting Organizational Effectiveness with a Four-Factor Theory of Leadership," in Larry L. Cummings, and W. E. Scott, Jr., eds., <u>Reading in Organizational</u> <u>Behavior and Human Performance</u>. Homewood, Illinois: Richard D. Irwin, Inc., and The Dorsey Press, 1969, pp. 599-615.
- Burden, Larry, and Robert L. Whitt, <u>The Community School Principal-New</u> <u>Horizons</u>. Midland, Michigan; Pendell Publishing Co., 1973.
- Campbell, Roald F., John E. Corbally, Jr., and John A. Ramseyer, <u>Educational Administration, 2nd. ed.</u> Boston; Allyn and Bacon, Inc., 1962.
- Campbell, Roald F., and Russell T. Gregg, <u>Administrative Behavior in</u> <u>Education</u>. New York; Harper & Row, Publishers, 1957, pp. 155-199, 269-317, 318-353.
- Chu, Valentin, <u>Thailand Today: A Visit to Modern Siam</u>. New York; Thomas Y. Crowell Co., 1968.
- Culbertson, Jack A., Curtis Henson, and Ruel Morrison, eds., <u>Perfor-mance Objectives for School Principals: Concepts and Instruments</u>. Berkeley, California; McCutchan Publishers, Corp., 1974, pp. 196-220.
- Culbertson, Jack A., and Stephen P. Hencley, eds., <u>Preparing</u> <u>Administrators: New Perspectives</u>. Columbus, Ohio; The University Council for Educational Administration, 1962.

- Dreeben, Robert, and Neal C. Gross, <u>The Role Behavior of School</u> <u>Principals</u>. Cambridge, Massachusetts; Graduate School of Education, Harvard University, 1965.
- Drucker, Peter F., <u>The Effective Executive</u>. New York; Harper and Row, Publishers, 1967.
- Edmonson, J. W., Joseph Roemer, and Francis L. Bacon, The <u>Administration of the Modern Secondary School, 4th. ed</u>. New York; The McMillan Co., 1953.
- Gibb, Jack R., "Dynamics of Leadership", in T. J. Sergiovanni, ed., <u>Organizations and Human Behavior: Focus on Schools</u>. New York; McGraw-Hill Books Co., Inc., 1969.
- Good, Carter V., <u>Dictionary of Education, 3rd. ed.</u> New York; McGraw-Hill Books Company, 1973.
- Gregg, Russell T., "The Administrative Process," in Roals F. Campbell and Russell T. Gregg, eds., <u>Administrative Behavior in Education</u>. New York; Harper & Row, Publishers, 1957, pp. 269-317.
- Griffiths, Daniel E., Administrative Theory. New York; Appleton-Century & Appleton-Century-Crofts, 1959.
- Gross, Neal, and Robert E. Herriott, <u>Staff Leadership in Public</u> <u>Schools: A Sociological Inquiry</u>. New York; John Wiley & Sons, Inc., 1965.
- Guba, H. G., and C. E. Bidwell, <u>Administrative Relationship: Teacher</u> <u>Effective Behavior: A Study of the School as a Social Institution</u>. Chicago; Midwest Administration Center, University of Chicago, 1957.
- Haimann, Theo, <u>Supervisory Management for Health Care Institutions</u>. St. Louis; The Catholic Hospital Association, 1973.
- Halpin, Andrew W., and B. James Winer, "A Factorial Study of the Leader Behavior Descriptions." in Ralph M. Stogdill and Alvin E. Coons, eds., <u>Leader Behavior: Its Description and Measurement</u>. Columbus; The Ohio State University, 1957.
- Halpin, Andrew W., "Paradigm for Research on Administrator Behavior," in Roald Campbell and Russell Gregg, eds., <u>Administrative</u> <u>Behavior in Education</u>. New York; Harper and Brothers Co., 1957, pp. 155-199.

\_\_\_\_\_, <u>Theory and Research in Administration</u>. New York; The MacMillan Co., 1966.

Heller, Melvin P., <u>Preparing Educational Leaders: New Challenges and</u> <u>New Perspectives</u>. Bloomington, Indiana; The Phi Delta Kappa Educational Foundation, 1974.

- Heller, Melvin P., <u>So Now You're A Principal</u>. Reston, Virginia; The National Association of Secondary School Principals, 1975.
- Jacobson, Paul B., James D. Logsdon, and Robert R. Wiegman, <u>The</u> <u>Principalship: New Perspectives</u>. Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey; Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1973.
- Jacobson, Paul B., William C. Reavis, and James D. Logsdon, The Effective School Principal, 2nd. ed. Englewood Cliff, New Jersey; Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1963.
- Keller, Robert J., "Secondary Education--Organization and Administration," in C. W. Harris, ed., <u>The Encyclopedia of Educational</u> <u>Research, 3rd ed.</u> New York; The MacMillan Co., 1960.
- Kerlinger, Fred N., <u>Foundations of Behavioral Research</u>. New York; Holt, Rinehart and Winston, Inc., 1964.
- Kerlinger, Fred N., <u>Foundations of Behavioral Research</u>, 2nd ed. New York; Holt, Rinehart and Winston, Inc., 1973.
- Knezevich, Stephen J., <u>Administration of Public Education</u>. New York; Harper & Brothers, Publishers, 1962.
- Lane, Willard R., Ronald C. Carwin, and William C. Monahan, <u>Foundations</u> of Educational Administration: A Behavioral Analysis. New York; The MacMillan Co., 1967.
- London, Kenneth P., <u>Siam in Transition</u>. New York; Greenwood Press, Publishers, 1968.
- Luft, Joseph, <u>Group Process: An Introduction to Group Dynamics, 2nd ed.</u> Palo Alto, California; National Press Books, 1970.
- Maslow, Abraham H., <u>Eupsychian Management</u>. Illinois; Richard D. Irwin, Inc., and the Dorsey Press, 1965.
- Millett, John D., <u>The Academic Community</u>. New York; McGraw-Hill Books Company, 1962.
- Myrdal, Gunnar, <u>Asian Drama Volume III: An Inquiry Into the Poverty of</u> Nations. New York; The Twentieth Century Fund, Inc., 1968.
- Ovard, Glen F., Administration of the Changing Secondary School. New York; The MacMillan Co., 1966.
- Pierce, Truman M., and E. C. Merrill, Jr., "The Individual Administrative Behavior," in Roald F. Campbell, and Russell T. Gregg (eds.), <u>Administrative Behavior in Education</u>. New York; Harper Brothers, 1957, pp. 318-353.

Popham, W. James, <u>Educational Statistics: Use and Interpretation</u>. New York; Harper & Row, Publishers, 1967.

- Roe, William H., and Thelbert L. Drake, <u>The Principalship</u>. New York; The MacMillan Publishing Co., Inc., 1974.
- Seimer, Stanley J., Element of Supervisor. Columbus, Ohio; Grid, Inc., 1973.
- Selakovich, Daniel, <u>The Schools and American Society</u>. Waltham, Massachusetts; Blaisdell Publishing Co., A Division of Ginn and Company, 1967.
- Selltiz, Clare, and et al., <u>Research Methods in Social Relations</u>. New York; Holt, Rinehart and Winston, Inc., 1959.
- Sergiovanni, Thomas J., <u>Organizations and Human Behavior: Focus on</u> School. New York; McGraw-Hill Books Co., Inc., 1969.
- Shartle, Carrol L., "Studies in Naval Leadership." in Harold Guetzkow, ed., <u>Groups, Leadership, and Men</u>. Pittsburgh, Pa.; Carnegie Institute of Technology Press, 1951.
- Simon, Herbert A., Administrative Behavior. New York; The MacMillan Co., 1957.
- Stogdill, Ralph M., Individual Behavior and Group Achievement. New York; Oxford University Press, 1959.
- Tannenbaum, Robert, Irving R. Weschler, and Fred Massanrik, <u>Leadership and Organization: A Behavioral Science Approach</u>. New York; McGraw-Hill Books Co., Inc., 1961.
- Weber, Max, "The Essentials of Bureaucratic Organization: An Ideal Type Construction," in <u>Reader in Bureaucracy</u>, eds., Robert K. Merton, et al., New York; The Free Press, 1952, pp. 18-27.
- Wholquist, John T., et al., <u>The Administration of Public Education</u>. New York; Ronald Press Co., 1952.
- Wilson, Robert E., <u>Education Administration</u>. Columbus, Ohio; Charles E. Merril Books, Inc., 1966.

- Bhola, H. S., "Effective Communication and Good Communication." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 57 (May, 1973), pp. 103-109.
- Boneau, C. Alan, "The Effects of Violations of Assumptions Underlying the t-test." <u>Psychological Bulletin</u>, Vol. 57 (January, 1960), pp. 49-64.
- Briggs, Thomas H., "A Self-rating Scale for School Principals." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 27 (December, 1943), pp. 49-64.
- Brown, Glenn J., and James E. Rentschler "Why Don't Assistant Principalship." <u>The Education Digest</u>, Vol. 39 (January, 1974), pp. 9-12.
- Bruce, C. A., "A Program for Preparing Principals." <u>Education Canada</u>, Vol. 16 (Spring, 1976), pp. 35-37.
- Carpenter, C. C., "Principal Leadership and Parent Advisory Groups." Phi Delta Kappan, Vol. 56, (February, 1975), pp. 426-427.
- Casey, Arthur L., "The Administrator as a Decision Maker." <u>School and</u> <u>Community</u>, Vol. 58, (May, 1972), p. 25.
- Chase, Francis S., "How to Meet Teachers' Expectations of Leadership." Administrator's Notebook, Vol. 1, No. 9 (April, 1953).
- Cohen, Louis, "Age and Headteachers' Role Conception." <u>Educational</u> <u>Research</u>, Vol. 14 (November, 1971), pp. 35-39.
- Davis, Harold S., "A System Approach: Preparing Principals for Action, Leadership." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 58 (September, 1974), pp. 29-36.
- Drucker, Peter F. "The Effective Administrator." <u>The Bulletin</u>. National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 48, (April, 1964), pp. 157-166.
- Eikenberry, D.H., "Training and Experience Standards for Principals of Secondary Schools." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 35, (November, 1951), pp. 5-63.
- Fiorello, Anthony, "Leadership Concepts for Principals." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 57, (November, 1973), pp. 19-23.
- Flaherty, Sister M. Rita, "Personal Traits of College Leaders." <u>The</u> <u>Journal of Educational Research</u>, Vol. 40, (April, 1967), pp. 377-378.

Ford, Gerald R. "My Vision of Education." <u>American Education</u>. Vol. 12 (April, 1976), pp. 14-15.

- Fraser, Gordon W. "The School Principal: Head Teacher or Business Manager?" Education Canada, Vol. 11 (December, 1971), pp. 42-45.
- Gaslin, William P. "Evaluation of Administrative Performance by a School's Teaching Staff." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 58, (December, 1974), pp. 72-81.
- Gibb, Cecil A. "The Principles and Traits of Leadership." Journal of Abnormal and Social Psychology, Vol. 42 (July, 1974), pp. 267-284.
- Gordon, Joan C., "Selection of Elementary School Principals." <u>The</u> National Elementary Principal, Vol. 45 (April, 1966), pp. 62-64.
- Halpin, Andrew W. "The Superintendent's Effectiveness as a Leader." Administrator's Notebook, Vol. 7, No. 2 (October, 1958), pp. 1-4.
- Hills, R. J. "A New Concept of Staff Relations." <u>Administrator's</u> Notebook, Vol. 8, No. 7 (March, 1960).
- Hughes, Larry W., and Gerald C. Ubben, "New Leadership for the Secondary School." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 54 (September, 1965), pp. 61-69.
- Jacobs, Jan W. "Leader Behavior of the Secondary School Principal." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 49 (October 1965), pp. 13-17.
- Jenkins, Leo W., "The Effective Principals." <u>The American School</u> Board Journal, Vol. 121 (October, 1950), pp. 17-18.
- Joy, Ralph P. "Motivating and Training Leaders." <u>Today's Education</u>. Vol. 57 (April, 1968), pp. 61-62.
- Keesler, Don C. "The Development of a Principal "Self-Appraisal Program." <u>American School Board Journal</u>, Vol. 113 (September, 1946), p. 48, 78,
- Kostman, Samuel, "The Principal as Mediator and Leadership." <u>The</u> <u>Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 56, (April, 1972), pp. 11-18.
- Kuenzli, Irvin R., "For Evaluating Administrators' Efficiency." Nation's Schools, Vol. 37, (January, 1946), p. 25.
- Levinson, Daniel J. "Role, Personality, and Social Structure in the Organizational Setting." Journal of Abnormal and Social Psychology, Vol. 58, (January-May, 1959), pp. 170-180.
- Lipham, James M. "Personal Variables of Effective Administrators." Administrator's Notebook, Vol. 9, No. 1 (September, 1960).

- Lyon, Catherine D., and Terry N. Saario. "Women in Public Education: Sexual Discrimination in Promotions." Phi Delta Kappan, Vol. 55 (October, 1973), pp. 120-123.
- McAboy, Charles E. W. "Judging the Elementary-School Principal." American School Board Journal, Vol. 96 (February, 1938), p. 26.
- McGowan, William N. "What are Desirable Professional Standard for Principals?" <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 40 (April, 1956), pp. 76-77.
- McKague, Terrence. "A New Kind of Principal." <u>Education Canada</u>, Vol. 11 (September, 1971), pp. 36-43.
- Michael, Lloyd S., "The Work of the School Principals," <u>The School</u> <u>Executive</u>, Vol. 67 (June, 1948), pp. 11-14.
- Morsink, Helen M. "Leader Behavior of Men and Women Principals." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association Secondary School Principals, Vol. 54 (September, 1970), pp. 80-87.
- Moser, Robert P. "Today's Principalship: New Dimensions/New Demands." North Central Association Quarterly, Vol. 49 (Fall, 1974), pp. 294-300.
- Nickerson, Neal, (from a report given in a presession meeting of PSSAS at Houston, Texas, January, 1971), Cited in Charles L. Wood, "Preparation, Inservice for School Leaders." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 58, (September, 1974) pp. 110-117.
- Pennsylvania Branch of NASSP. "The Study of the High School Principalship in Pennsylvania." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 37 (December, 1953), pp. 118-120.
- Pulley, Jerry L. "The Principal and Communication: Some Points of Interference." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 59, (January, 1975), pp. 50-54.
- Randall, Robert S. "Problem-Attack Behavior and Effectiveness of Selected Junior High School Principals in Texas." Journal of Educational Research, Vol. 61, (December, 1967), pp. 169-171.
- Reavis, William C. "Personal Characteristic Desired in Public School Executives." <u>The Elementary School Journal</u>, Vol. 40, (February, 1940), pp. 417-423.
- Research Division, The National Education Association, "Should Teachers Evaluate Principals?" <u>Today's Education</u>. Vol. 60, (April, 1971), p. 2.

- Ruffin, Jr., Santee C. "The Principal as a Communicator." <u>The</u> <u>Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 56, (April, 1972), pp. 33-38.
- Shannon, John R. "Traits of School Administrators," <u>The School</u> <u>Executive</u>, Vol. 67, (March, 1948), pp. 31-33.
- Smith, Rosa A. "Women Administrators--Is the Price too High?" <u>The</u> <u>Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 60, (April, 1976), pp. 99-103.
- Snipes, Wilson C. "Education is What Leaders are," <u>Peabody Journal</u> of Education, Vol. 43, (November, 1965), pp. 152-156.
- Srichamlong, Pinyo. "Interview with Dr. Niphone Sasithorn, Minister
  of the Ministry of Education." Pha Muang Thai Magazine, No. 351,
  (December, 1975), p. 27, 35.
- Stogdill, Ralph M. "Personal Factors Associated with Leadership." Journal of Psychology, Vol. 25, (January, 1948), pp. 35-71.
- Tompkins, Ellsworth. "The Principal's Role in School Improvement." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol, 49 (October, 1964), pp. 1-4.
- Zakrajsek, Barbra, "An Alternative to Women's Lib: Obtaining a Principalship." <u>The Bulletin</u>, National Association of Secondary School Principals, Vol. 60 (April, 1976), pp. 94-98.

C. Documentaries and Unpublished Materials

- American Association of School Administrators, <u>The Right Principal for</u> <u>the Right School</u>. Washington, D.C.; American Association of School Administrators, 1967.
- Burton, Ramer, "The Relationships of Belief Systems and Personal Characteristics of Chief School Administrators and Attitudes toward Educational Innovation." (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, State University of New York at Buffalo, 1968).
- Clark, Dean O. "Critical Areas in the Administrative Behavior of High School Principals." (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, The Ohio State University, 1959).
- Culbertson, Jack A. <u>Common and Specialized Content in the Preparation</u> of Administrators. East Lansing, Michigan; Michigan State University, 1963.
- Dellinger, Robert D. "The Relationship of Academic Training and Educational Experience to the Administrative Effectiveness of Secondary School Principals." (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Colorado, 1973).
- Education, Ministry of, <u>Education in Thailand 1962</u>. Bangkok; Kurasapha Press, 1965.
- Education, Ministry of, <u>Education in Thailand 1971</u>. Bangkok; Kurasapha Press, 1972.
- Harper, Ray G., and Somchai Wudhipreecha, <u>Education in Thailand:</u> <u>Educational Planning at the Local Level, Publication No. 7</u>. Bangkok; Educational Planning Division, Ministry of Education, 1968.
- Kosashunhanun, Ong-Ard, "Career Paths to the Principalship of the Government Secondary School Division." (Unpublished M. Ed. Thesis, Chulalongkorn University, Bangkok, Thailand, 1971).
- Leu, Donald J., and Herbert C. Rudman, <u>Preparation Programs for School</u> <u>Administrators, Seventh U.C.E.A. Career Development Seminar</u>. East Lansing, Michigan; Michigan State University, 1963.
- Lipham, James M., "Leadership and Administration", <u>Behavioral Science</u> <u>and Educational Administration; Sixty-third yearbook of the</u> <u>National Society for the Study of Education</u>. Chicago; University of Chicago, 1946.
- Magnuson, Walter C., "The Characteristics of Successful School Business Managers." (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Southern California, Los Angeles, 1971).

- Marquit, Lawrence J., "Perceptions of the Supervisory Behavior of Secondary School Principals in Selected Schools in New York State." (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, Syracuse University, 1967).
- McDonald, James E., "A Followup of Graduates in Elementary, Secondary, and General Educational Administration from the University of Akron between 1959-1969." (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Akron, 1971).
- Medsker, Leland L., "The Job of the Elementary School Principals as viewed by Teachers." (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, School of Education, Stanford University, 1954).
- Murdy, Leonard L., "Perceptions of Interpersonal Relationships Among Secondary School Administrators." (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Southern California, Los Angeles, 1962).
- Norton, John K., <u>Changing Demands on Education and Their Fiscal</u> <u>Implications</u>. Washington, D.C.; National Committee for Support of the Public Schools, 1963.
- Phisalasaridhikram, Buddhashard, "The Study of Roles and Duties of Secondary School Principals in Educational Region I, 1965 (B.E. 2508)." (Unpublished B.Ed. Thesis, Chulalongkorn University, Bangkok, Thailand, 1965).
- Ramseyer, John A., Lewis E. Harris, Millard Z. Pond, and Howard Wakefield, <u>Factors Affecting Educational Administration</u>, <u>Monograph</u> <u>No. 2</u>. Columbus; The Ohio State University, 1955.
- Research Division, The National Education Association, <u>The 26th</u> <u>Biennial Salary and Staff Survey of Public School Personnel</u> <u>(Research Report 1973-R5)</u>. Washington, D.C.; National Education Association, 1973.
- Rousseau, Alan J., "The Relationship of Academic and Experience Variables to the Success of Elementary School Principals." (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Oregon, 1970).
- Ryans, D. G., <u>Characteristics of Teachers: Their Descriptions</u>, <u>Comparison, and Appraisal</u>. Washington, D.C.; American Council on Education, 1960.
- Scates, Douglas E., and Alice V. Yeomans, <u>The Effect of Questionnaire</u> Form on Course Requests of Employed Adults. Washington, D.C.; American Council on Education, 1950.
- Schutz, William C., <u>Leader in School: Cooperative Research Project No.</u> <u>1076</u>. Berkely; The University of California Press, 1966.

- Schutz, William C., <u>Procedures for Identifying Persons with Potential</u> for Public School Administration Positions: Cooperative Research <u>Project No. 677</u>. Berkeley; The University of California Press, 1961.
- Service, Jolayne, <u>A User's Guide to the Statistical Analysis System</u>. Raleigh, North Carolina; North Carolina State University, 1972.
- Smith, Harold B., "Descriptions of Effective and Ineffective Behavior of School Principals." (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Virginia, 1974).
- Sternloff, Robert E., "The Critical Requirements for School Administrators Based upon an Analysis of Critical Incidents." (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, School of Education, University of Wisconsin, Madison, 1953).
- Southern States Cooperative Program in Education Administration, <u>Better</u> <u>Teaching in School Administration</u>. Nashville, Tennessee; George Peabody College for Teachers, 1955.
- Tantimedh, Amornchai, "The Prediction of the High School Principals' Roles in 1980." (Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, 1974).
- Taylor, L., "The Attitudes of Headteachers and Teachers toward Developmental Principles and Practice in English Primary Education and the Relationships between these Attitudes and other Attitudes Measured on Established Scales." (Unpublished Dissertation for the Cambridge Diploma in Education, Institute of Education, Cambridge, England, 1969).
- Udornpimph, Praditha, and Pinij Lonawan, <u>Handbooks of the Civil Service</u> <u>Acts for Teachers</u>. Bangkok; Unknown Publishers, 1976.
- United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization, <u>Administration of Education in the Asia Region</u>. Bangkok; UNESCO Region Office for Education in Asia, 1974.
- United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization, <u>An</u> <u>Asian Model of Educational Development: Perspectives for 1965-</u> <u>1980</u>. Paris; UNESCO Publishing, 1966.
- United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization, <u>World</u> <u>Survey of Education V: Educational Policy, Legislation and</u> <u>Administration</u>. Tournai, Belgium; Casterman Co., 1971.

# APPENDIX A

# A PILOT SET OF THE QUESTIONNAIRES

APPENDIX A-1:	Letter Requesting Cooperation
	from the Participants in the
	Pilot-Study (pre-test).

- APPENDIX A-2: Letter Requesting Cooperation from the Participants in the Pilot-Study (post-test).
- APPENDIX A-3: The Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire for the Pilot-Study (English and Thai versions).

#### APPENDIX A-1

# Oklahoma State University

DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND HIGHER EDUCATION STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 GUNDERSEN HALL (405) 372-6211, EXT. 6461

ด พฤศจิกายน ๒๕๑๘

เรียน เสื่อแน๊กเรียนไ/เยลี่รัก

ท่านเป็นบุคคลหนึ่งซึ่งผมได้เลือกในการกำ pilot-study แบบสอบถามนึ่งผมจะใช้ เพื่อหาข้อมูลในการเป็บมวิทยามีหมช์เรื่อง The Relationship of Academic Traiting and Educational Experience to the Administrative Effectiveness of Secondary School Principals as Porceived by Teachers in Educational Region I, Thailand. กามหรู-อาจารย์ในประเท็มเกี่ยวกับหน้าเรื่องโรงเรียนและอาจารย์ใหญ่ ซึ่งหันฉบับเป็นภาษาอังกฤษ เรียกว่า The Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire และผมได้แปลเป็นทาษาไทยเพื่อให้กรู-อาจารย์ในประเทศไทยเป็นผู้ตอบแบบสอบถามธุกนี้

เนื่องจากการแปลจากภาษาหนึ่งให้เป็นอีกภาษาหนึ่งนั้น เป็นการยวกที่จะให้ได้กวาม– หมายตรงกวามก้องการ แมจึงได้จัดทำ <sub>(31.00-otudy</sub> แบบสอบถามชุดนี้อื่นก่อนโดยใช้แักเรียน ไทยในรัฐโอทสาโฮมา เพื่อจะได้กราบถึงกวามเข้าใจด้านภาษา และแก้ไขก่อนกี่จะส่งแบบสอบถาย จริงไปยังผู้คอบไนประเภทไทย

ของ่านได้โปรทสละ เวลาสัก •o – •๕ นาวี เพื่อตอบแบบสอบถามซึ่งผมได้แนบสาหร้อม กับหนังสือฉบับนี้ กรุ่นากอบแบบสอบถามกั้ง •b ข้อ (โปรดอ่านค้าอธิบายก่ะนดอบกำถาม) เมื่อต่าน ตอบเสร็จ เรียบร้อยแล้ว กรุษาอื่นแบบสอบถามให้กับผู้แจก (คุณ .....) และท่านผู้นี้จะส่งกระดาษคำตอบของต่านแก่ผมโดยครง

ณ์นึ่ง ในการคอบคำถามแต่ละข้อนั้น ของ่านได้ผอบควมความรู้สึกและผวามผิดเห็นของห่าน ที่มีคอโรงเรียนและอาจารย์ใหญ่ที่ผ่านเกยสอนและร่วมปฏิบัติงานด้วย และสาหรับกระกาษว่างซึ่งผม ได้แนบโดยเซียนเรียงลำกับข้อตั้งแต่ • ถึง ๛ นั้น หากผ่านลิดว่าข้อหนึ่งข้อใกยากแก่การเข้าใจ ขอท่านได้โปรกเขียนข้อกวามซึ่งก่านอีกว่าดีกว่า เหมาะสมกว่า และเว้าใจง่ายกว่า ลงให้อรงกับ หัวข้อนั้น ๆ ข้อแนะนำและความกิดเห็นจากท่านเป็นสิ่งกี่ยมก้องการอย่างซึ่งยวก ขอซอบพระดูณี่กรูณาสงะเวลาและให้กวามร่วมมือช่วยเหมือกรั้งนี้เป็นอย่างสูง

ขอแสคงความมับถือ

(นายประจุม รอดประเสริฐ)

#### APPENDIX A-2

# Oklahoma State University

DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND HIGHER EDUCATION STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 GUNDERSEN HALL (405) 372-6211, EXT. 6461

ษะ พฤศจิกายน ษะระ

เรียน เพื่อนนักเรียนไทยที่รัก

ประมาณสัปกาห์เกษ ๆ ท่านไก้สอบแบบสอบถามธุกเกี่ยวกันนี้ ซึ่งจะใช้เพื่อหาข้อมูล ในการเขียนวิทยานิพนซ์เรื่อง The Relationship of Academic Training and Educational Experience to the Administrative Effectiveness of Secondary School Principals as Perceived by Teachers in Educational Region I, Thailand.

และผมไก้รับแบบสอบถามชุกนั้นกีนเรียบร้อยแล้วค้วยความขอบพระลุณยิ่ง

 แม่ใครขอความกรุณาจากท่านได้โปรคสละเวลาสัก ∞ ๛ ๕ นาที ตอบแบบสอบถาม รุกนี้อีกกรั้งหนึ่ง ทั้งนี้ เพื่อนำผลไปหาความเพียงกรง(reliability) ของแบบสอบถามสุกนี้ในแง่ ของกวามเข้าใจภาษา ผมจะได้ใช้ผลจากการทำ pilot-study แก้ไขข้อบก∷ร่องของแบบสอบถาม รุกนี้กอนที่จะส่งไปยังผู้คอบในประเทศไทย

ขอ ซอบพระกุณที่กรุณาสละ เวลาและให้ความร่วมมือช่วยเหลืออีกครั้งหนึ่ง เป็นอย่างสูง

เซอแสดงกวามนับถือ

(นายประชุม รอกประเสริฐ)

#### THE PERCEPTIONS OF ADMINISTRATIVE INTERACTION QUESTIONNAIRE (Teacher's Questionnaire)

# แบบสอบถามครุ–อาจารย์

#### <u> คำแนะนำ</u>

แบบสอบถามซุคนี้ประกอบควยซอความกาง ๆ 36 หัวข้อ ซึ่งเกี่ยวข้องกับหน้าที่ ของอาจารย์ใหญ่ หรือผู้อำนวยการโรงเรียน และหน้าที่ของโรงเรียน ซึ่งท่านกำลังทำการ สอนอยู่ขณะนี้ <u>ณ ท้ายซ้อความแต่ละหัวข้อ ซอท่านได้โปรกกาเครื่องหม่ายกากบาท (/) ลงใน</u> <u>ซ่องหรือบล็อกที่ท่านมีความเห็นสอกคล้องกับซ้อความแต่ละหัวข้อ ซึ่งเกี่ยวกับการปฏิบัติงานของ</u> อาจารย์ใหญ่ หรือผู้อำนวยการ และหน้าที่ของโรงเรียนโดยทั่วไป กรุณาเลือกคำตอบที่ท่าน เห็นว่ากีที่สุกเพียงคำตอบเกียว เลชอารบิดแต่ละกัวมีความหมายกังต่อไปนี้

6 = <u>Almost always</u> true in my school	เป็นความจริง <u>อย่างที่สุก</u>
<b>5 = <u>Usually</u> true</b> in my school	<u>สวนมาก</u> เป็นกวามจริง
4 = Often true in my school	เป็นความจริง <u>บอยครั้ง</u>
3 = <u>Sometimes</u> true in my school	เป็นความจร <b>ิง<u>บางครั้งบางคราว</u></b>
2 = <u>Rarely</u> true in my school	เป็นความจริง <u>นอยครั้ง</u>
1 = <u>Almost never</u> true in my school	<u>ไม่เป็น</u> ความจริง เลย

อนึ่งข้อความภาษาไทย เป็นคำแปลจากภาษาอังกฤษ หากท่านคิดว่า การแปลข้อความในข้อหนึ่งข้อใดยากแก่การเข้าใจและควรแก้ไข ขอท่าน ได้โปรดเขียนข้อความเหล่านั้น ลงให้กรงกับหัวข้อในกระดาษซึ่งได้แนบ มาท้ายแบบสอบกามชุดนี้

		v	5	-	5	4	1
1.	Possible problems or issues are anticipated. ปัญหากาง ๆ ของโรงเรียนไดมีการคากการณ์ไว้ลวงหน้า						
2.	Situations in the school where real problems exist are recognized and acknowledge. โรงเรียนยอมรับสถานการณ์เมื่อมีปัญหาเกิคขึ้น						
3.	All relevant information is obtained before decisions are made. ศึกษาขอมูลตาง ๆ กอนตัดสินใจแก่ปัญหาทุกครั้ง						
4.	Sources of information are weighed carefully. แหล่งที่มาของซอมล์ในการแก้ปัญหาไครับการพิจารณาอย่างรอบคอบ						
5.	All elements relating to problems or issues are taken into account. ศึกษาและพิจารณาทุกแง่ทุกมุมของปัญหาโดยละเอียด						

		16	15	4	31	21	11
6.	Unique possible solutions are considered for school problems. นำวิธีการแก้ปัญหาเฉพาะกยางมาใช่ในการแกปัญหาของโรงเรียน	Ē		-			-
7.							
	การกำเนินงานแก้ปัญหาไก้รับการแสกงความคิกเห็นและวิภาควิจารณ์อย่าง						j
	กวางชวาง						
8.	of action.						
	ุจุกสำคัญของการแกปัญหาไครับการพิจารณา เป็นพิเศษ	H	_		_	-	_
9.	Solutions, once agreed upon, reflect critical and logical thinking. วิธีการแก้ปัญหาที่ได้รับความเห็นสอกคลองต้องกันมีเหตุผลดี						
10.	Teachers are kept informed of central office policy changes affecting the school.						
	ิครู—อาจารยุไครับทราบนโยบายหลักของโรงเรียนโกยสม่ำเสมอ				$\downarrow$	$\downarrow$	_
11.	The community and parents are kept aware of the accomplishments of the school and the students.						
	of the school and the students. ชุมชนและผู้ปกครองนักเรียนมีส่วนได้รู้เห็นในความสำเร็จของโรงเรียนและ ของนักเรียน						
12.	Teachers are kept informed as to how their work is evaluated.	Π					
	กฏ–อาจารย์ได้รับทราบถึงวิธีการหรือหลักเกณฑ์ในการวักผลงานของตน						
13.	Staff members discuss their problems and concerns freely with each other.				1	+	 
	ครุ—อาจารย์สามารถแสกงกวามคิกเห็นและวิภากวิจารณ์ปัญหาการปฏิบัติงานภาย ในโรงเรียนของกันและกันได้						•
14.	the school.						
	ครู—อาจารย์และผู้ปกครองมีโอกาสที่จะให้คำแนะนำเพื่อแก้ไซข้อบกพร่องของ โรงเรียน						
15.							
	ครู—อาจารย์ทราบถึงความรู้สึกของชุมชนที่มีค่อโรง เรียนและโครงการของ โรง เรียน						
		+	1	+	+	+	-
10.	Teachers express their opinions and feeling freely. กิรู—อาจารย์สามารถแสกงความคิกเห็นไก้อย่างอิสระเสรี						
17.	The staff has a good knowledge of the feelings and opinions of the children about the school.	+	+	+	+	+	_
	กรู-อาจารย์เข้าใจในความรู้สึกและความคิกเห็นของนักเรียนที่มีค่อโรงเรียน						
18.	There is good communication between the teachers and other members of the school staff (custodians, cafeteria workers, etc.)	T				T	
	ครู—อาจารย์และบุคคลภายในโรงเรียน (เช่น เสมียนพนักงาน นักการ คนครัว ฯลฯ) มีความสัมพันช์และเช้าอกเข้าใจกันเป็นอยางกี						

19. Adequate help and supervision are provided for teachers.					2	
กรู-อาจารยุไดรับคำแนะนำและการช่วย เหลืออย่าง เพียงพอจากอาจารย์ใหญ่	_	_				
20. An effective system of pupil discipline is supported and maintained.						
โรงเรียนมีกฎข้อบังคับและระเบียบวินัยที่กี่ที่เหมาะสมสำหรับนักเรียน						
21. Adequate materials needed for instruction are available.						
โรงเรียนมีอุปกรณการเรียนการสอนอยางเพียงพอ	-		-+			_
22. Teachers are not overloaded with non-teaching assignments (hall- duty, yard supervision, etc.)						
กรู–อาจารย <u>ไกรับหนาที่พีเศษมากเกินไป</u>						
23. After school activities are organized so that they function smoothly.						
กิจกรรมของโรงเรียนไครับการจักและวางแผนอยางคี เพื่อให้งานคำเนินไป						
โดยเรียบรอย	_	_		_		
24. Schedules required for the effective operation of the school are made.					·	
โรงเรียนมีการางกิจกรรม เพื่อให้การกำเนินงานเป็นไปอย่างมีประสิทธิภาพ						
25. Buildings and grounds are maintained in a satisfactory manner.		ľ				
อาคารแล้ะบริเวณโรงเรียนไดรับการปรับปรุงให้อยู่ในสภาพที่ดีเสมอ						
26. An effective system of providing special education services for the pupils is supported and maintained.						
โรงเรียนไค้รับการสนับสนุนใหมีการจัก <u>กิจกรรมและการศึกษานอกหลักสูตร</u> แก่						•
นักเรียน	╀	+	╉	+	╋	+
27. There is an adequate system for reporting the progress of pupils to their parents.						
โรงเรียนมีระบบที่กี่ในการรายงานผลการเรียนของนักเรียนไปยังผู้ปกครอง						
28. Experimentation and new approaches in instruction occur reasonably often.	T	Т	Τ		Τ	1
โรงเรียนจัดทุดลองและสาธิๆ แนวการสอนใหม่ ๆ อยู่เสมอ						
29. There is a constant evaluation of the total learning program.						
โรงเรียนมีการวักผลการเรียนการสอนเป็นประจำและมีประสิทธิภาพ						
<ol> <li>New ideas and information relating to education are regularly discussed.</li> </ol>		Τ				]
กรู–อาจารย์มีการแลกเปลี่ยนความคิดเห็นและชาวสารค้านการศึกษากันอยู						
เสมอ	L	+	1	$\perp$	4	
31. New developments in each instructional area are called to the staff's attention.						
อาจารญใหญ่แนะแนวการ เรียนการสอนแบบใหม่แก่ครู—อาจารย์ทุกสาชาวิชา						

32.	Information is regularly available on new teaching materials, aids, resources, etc. โรงเวียนจัดหา <u>เอกสาร</u> เกี่ยวกับวัสกุและอุปกร <b>ต</b> ์ชวยสอนแบบใหม่ให้อย่าง เพียงพอ	6	5	4	3	2
33.	Current events of significance and importance for the school are regularly discussed. เหตุการณ์ที่เกิกขึ้นในโรงเรียนได้รับการเอวใจใส่ควยคีเสมอ					
34.						
35.	Release time is available for teachers to work on special projects or ideas designed to improve the school program (visit schools, work on curriculum committees, attend professional conferences, etc.)					
	กรู—อาจารย์มีช่วงเวลาที่เพียงพอและเหมาะสมในการเข้าร่วมกิจกรรมพิเศษ เช่น เยี่ยมโรงเรียนอื่น ๆ ประชุมครูประจำปีจักหลักสูตรโรงเรียน ฯลฯ					
36.	High standards of academic achievement and learning are expected to students. โรงเรียนให้การศึกษาแก่นักเรียนอย่างมีประสิทธิภาพสมความมุ่งหมาย					

ขอขอบพระคุณที่ท่านไก้กรุณาสุละเวลาให้ความร่วมมือช่วยเหลือ ขออำนาจคุณพระศรี รักนตรัย จงกลบันกาลให้ทานประสบแกความสุข ความเจริญ และสมหวังในสิ่งที่ปรารถนาทุกประการ เทอญ.

กำแนะนำ

	· · · ·		หากทานคิดวาขอหนึ่งขอใกยาลแก่	
เข้าใจและควรแก้ไ	ข ของานได้โปรด	เรียบขอดการถึงหา	มลีกว่า กีกว่า เหมาะสมกว่า และเ	เต้าใจ
		ถาม ซึ่งเรียงตามล:		11114
งายกวาลงไหแรงก	บหัวขอของแบบสอบ	ถาม ซึ่งเรียงตามส	ากับหัวขอกังคอไปนี้	
•		н 		
ka	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	•••••		• • • • • •
Ø				
٤	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	••••••		• • • •
b	••••••		•••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••	
	•			
د	•••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	• • • •
¢			* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	
	7			
ł				
			• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• ka	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •			
•ć	•••••			••••
•៥				
			•••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••	
			• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
۹۵		• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
<b>8</b> Å				
				••••
bo				

				•	
b			<b>,</b> '		• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
•		•••••	•••••		
m					
	********		*******		
in a					• ·
100	********				-
					•••••
66					·
•		••••••			* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *
bo <b>č</b>					
•	• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •	* * * * * * * * * * * * * * *		
h					
	********				
					•••••••••
berl					
			••••••		********
بسا					
	••••••		* * * * * * * * * * * * * * *		
ً م ا					* • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
- EDC				• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
					••••••
<i>n</i> o					
		••••••••	* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	• • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
<b>~</b>					• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
4/9 80	• • • • • • • • • •		• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •		
•					
0110 a a					
		1			
~					
onon				•	
			• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •		
m					
W/GP 8.8	••••••••	********		• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
				· .	
anc	*******				
					******
	•				
mb					
			•		
	•			•	
	5	ะความลือเห็น	•	• .	
	บอแนะนำแล	ะความสีดเห็ม	ี เองพาย เ		

. . . . . . . . . . ......... . . . . . . . . ..... • • . .. ... 

1

,

#### APPENDIX B

#### LETTERS REQUESTING PERMISSION

#### AND COOPERATION

APPENDIX B-1: Letter Requesting Permission and Cooperation from the Under-Secretary of the Ministry of Education.

APPENDIX B-2: Letter from the Chairman of the Doctoral Committee to the Under-Secretary of the Ministry of Education.

APPENDIX B-3: Letter Requesting Cooperation from the Director-General of the Department of General Education.

APPENDIX B-4: Letter from the Thesis Adviser to the Director-General of the Department of General Education.

209

#### APPENDIX B-1

### Oklahoma State University

DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND HIGHER EDUCATION STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 GUNDERSEN HALL (405) 372-6211, EXT. 6461

พฤศจิกายน ๒๕๑๔

เรื่อง ขอกวามร่วมมือช่วยเหลือในการทำวิทยานิหนซ์

เรียน ทานปลักกระทรวงศึกษาธิการ

สิ่งที่ส่งมาก้วย ข้อเสนอวิทยานิหมร์และแบบสอบถาม (ฉบับร่าง)

กระแมนายประรุม รอกประเสริฐ นักศึกษาบัณฑิตวิทยาลัยแหง Oklahoma State University เมือง Stillwater มตรัฐ Oklahoma สหรัฐอเมริกา กำลังเขียนวิทยามิหมข เรื่อง The Relationship of Academic Training and Educational Experience to the Administrative Effectiveness of Seconcary School Principals as Perceived by Teachers in Educational Region I, Thailand รายละเอียก ของการศึกษาเรื่องนี้ปรากฏอยู่ในข้อเสนอวิทยานิทมซ์ ซึ่งไก้แนบมาพร้อมกับหนังสือฉบับนี้

ข้อมูลซึ่งจะใช้ในการศึกษาเรื่องนี้ จะได้จากแบบสอบถามผู้อำนวยการ หรืออาจารย์ให และแบบสอบถามกรู-อาจารย์ ซึ่งแบบสอบถามทั้งสองฉบับนี้จะได้รับการตอบโดยอาจารย์ใหย่หรือผู้อำ-นวยการ และครู-อาจารย์จากโรงเรียนมัธยมของรัฐบาลในภากการศึกษา • ในการส่งแบบสอบถามไป ยังโรงเรียนต่าง ๆ นั้น กระผมใกร่ออกวามกรุณาร่วมมือและช่วยเหลือจากท่านคือ กระผมประสงค์ที่จะ ขอหนังสือจากท่าน ๒ ฉบับ (ภาษาไทย) เรื่อใช้ถายเอกสารแนบไปกับแบบสอบถามมุกฉบับ ฉบับหนึ่ง จะเป็นหนังสือแนบไปกับแบบสอบถามอาจารย์ใหย่หรือผู้อำนวยการ และอีกฉบับหนึ่งจะใช้แนบไปกับแบบ-สอบถามกรู-อาจารย์ ทั้งนี้เพื่อเป็นการขอกวามร่วมมือช่วยเหลือเป็นทางราชการ เป็นการขออนุษาก จากท่านและเป็นการเน้นถึงความสำคัญของแบบสอบถาม เพื่อการศึกษาและการเขียนวิทธานิรมช์ของ กระผม

ชนึ่ง เนื่องจากกระผมไม่สามารถกลับมาเก็บข้อมูลต่าง ๆ ก้วยคนเองไก้ในประเทศไทย กระผมไก้มอบหมายให้นายเจก็จ สีคลรัศมี ข้าราชการประจำกองบัญชาการการรักษากวามปลอกภัย– แห่งชาพิเป็นผู้จักส่งแบบสอยถามไปยังโรงเรียนกาง ๆ และเก็บรวบรวมข้อมูลทั้งหมลย่งกลับไปให้กระผม ฉะนั้น หนังสือกังสองฉบับซึ่งกระผมขอจากท่านนั้น นายเจก็จ สีกแร้ดมี จะมาขอรับจากท่านก้วยตนเอง และทากท่านมีขอแนะนาอันใดซึ่งจะเกิดประโยชน์ต่อการเรียนวิทยานิหมอ์ฉบับนี้ กระผมขอน้อมรับก้วย ความยินที

 พร้อม ๆ กับหนังสือฉบับนี้ท่านจะได้รับหนังสีอชทะวามร่วมมือช่วยเหมือ เป็นทางการจาก ศาสธราจารย์หัวหน้าภาควิชาการปริหารการศึกษา (Dr. Kenneth St. Clair) แห่ง Oldabona
 State University อีกฉบับหนึ่ง กระอมหวังในหวามกรุณาและรอค่าผอบจากท่าน

ขอแสลงกวามเการพและนับถือ

(นายประชุม รอกประเสริฐ)

## Oklahoma State University

DEPARIMENT OF EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND HIGHER EDUCATION STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 GUNDERSEN HALL (405) 372-6211, EXT. 6461

November 24, 1975

Mr. Jaroon Wongsayan Under-Secretary Office of the Under-Secretary Ministry of Education Rajadamnern-nai Ave., Bangkok, THAILAND

Dear Mr. Wongsayan:

Mr. Prachoom Rodprasert is a graduate student in the Department of Educational Administration and Higher Education, Oklahoma State University. He is now doing his research study under my chairmanship. The title of his dissertation is "The Relationship of Academic Training and Educational Experience to the Administrative Effectiveness of Secondary School Principals as Perceived by Teachers in Educational Region I, Thailand". The intent of this study is to determine if secondary school principals who have had academic training in educational administration differ significantly from those who have not. It is hoped that this study will be meaningful to Thailand's future educational improvement.

The plan for this study will involve the school principals and the teachers of public secondary schools in Educational Region I. The principal and teachers in each school will be asked to respond to different questionnaires. Further information about the design of the study and questionnaires has been enclosed.

On behalf of the Department of Educational Administration and Higher Education, College of Education at Oklahoma State University, I would like to ask for your cooperation and assistance to this study. I am extremely aware of your very busy schedule, but your kind cooperation, assistance, and above all your approval will help Mr. Prachoom Rodprasert to do his research study successfully.

I would appreciate your acceptance of my request for cooperation and assistance. If you need more information or you have any questions that you would like to have answered before acting upon my request, please feel free to write or contact me directly. I am looking forward to hearing from you as soon as possible. Thank you in advance for your time and kind consideration on this matter.

All best wishes.

Respectfully yours,

Kenneth St. Clair, Acting Head Department of Administration and Higher Education 212

ljs

## Oklahoma State University

DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND HIGHER EDUCATION STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 GUNDERSEN HALL (405) 372-6211, EXT. 6461

พฤศจิกายน ๒๕๑๔

เรื่อง ขอความร่วมมือช่วยเหลือในการทำวิทยานิพนซ์

เรียน ท่านอธิบดีกรมสามัยสึกษา

สิ่งที่ส่งมาก้วย ข้อเสนอวิทยานิทนธ์และแบบสอบถาม (ฉบับร่าง)

กระผมนายประชุม รอกประเสริฐ นักก็กษาโมร์ติดวิทยาลัยแบ่ง Oklahoma State University เมือง Stillwater มลรัฐ Oklahoma สหรัฐอเมริกา กำลังเซียนวิทยานิพนธ์ เรื่อง The Relationship of Academic Training and Educational Experience to the Administrative Effectiveness of Secondary School Principals as Perceived by Teachers in Educational Region 1, Thailand. รายละเอียดของการ ศึกษาเรื่องนี้ปรากฏอยู่ในช้อเสนอทำวิทยานิพนธ์ ซึ่งได้แนบมาพร้อมกับหนังสือฉบับนี้

ข้อมูลซึ่งจะใช้ในการศึกษาเรื่องนี้ จะไก้จากแบบสอบถามผู้อำนวยการ หรืออาจารย์ ใหญ่ และแบบสอบถามครู-อาจารย์ ซึ่งแบบสอบถามทั้งสองฉบับนี้จะไก้รับการคอบโดยอาจารย์ใหญ่ หรือผู้อำนวยการ และครู-อาจารย์จากโรงเรียนมัธยมของรัฐบาลในภาคการศึกษา , ในการส่งแบบ สอบถามไปอังโรงเรียนต่าง ๆ นั้น กระผบโคร่งอดกวามกรุณาร่วมมือและช่วยเหลือจากท่านคือ กระผบ ประสงค์ที่จะชอบบังสือจากท่าน ๒ ฉบับ (ภาษาไทย) เสื้อใช้ถายเอกสารแนบไปกับแบบสอบถามทุกฉบับ ฉบับหนึ่งจะเป็นหนังสือแนบไปกับแบบสอบถามอาจารย์ใหญ่หรือผู้อำนวยการ และอีกฉบับหนึ่งจะใช้แนบ ไปกับแบบสอบถามครู-อาจารย์ ทั้งนี้ เพื่อเป็นการชอกวามร่วมมือช่วยเหลือเป็นกางราชการ เป็นการ ชออนุญาตจากท่าน และเป็นการเน้นถึงความสาคัญของแบบสอบถามเพื่อการศึกษา และการเงียน วิทยามิพนธ์ของกระยม

อนึ่ง เนื่องจากกระแม่ไม่สามารถกลับมาเก็บร้อมูลต่าง ๆ ก้วยตนเองไก้ในประเทศไทย กระแม่ไก้มอบแมายให้นายเจก็จ สึกลรัศมี ข้าราชการประจำกองบัญชาการการรักษาความปลอกภัย แห่งชาติเป็นผู้จักส่งแบบสอบถามไปยังโรงเรียนก่าง ๆ และเก็บรวบรวมข้อมูลกั้งหมดส่งกลับไปให้กระผม ฉะนั้น หนังสือทั้งสองฉบับซึ่งกระผมขอจากท่านนั้น นายเจก็จ สีกลรัศมี จะมาขอรับจากท่านด้วยผมเอง และหากท่านมีข้อแนะนำอันใดซึ่งจะเกิดประโยชน์ค่อการเชียนวิทยานิพมช์ฉบับนี้ กระผมขชน้อมรับด้วย กวามยินดี

พร้อม ๆ กับหนังสือฉบับนี้ท่านจะได้รับหนังสือขอกวามร่วมมือช่วยเหลือเป็นทางการจาก ศาสตราจารย์ที่ปรึกษาการเขียนวิทยานิทมธ์ ( Dr. Carl R. Anderson ) อีกฉบับหนึ่ง กระยม `หวังในความกรุษาและรอกาตอบจากท่าน

ขอแสดงความเการหและนับถือ

(นายประชุม รอกประเสริฐ)

Oklahoma State University

DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND HIGHER EDUCATION STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 GUNDERSEN HALL (405) 372-6211, EXT. 6461

November 24, 1975

Mr. Saman Saengmali Director-General Department of General Education Ministry of Education Rajadamnern - Nai Ave., Bangkok, THAILAND

Dear Mr. Saengmali:

Mr. Prachoom Rodprasert is a graduate student in the Department of Educational Administration and Higher Education at the Oklahoma State University. Mr. Rodprasert is presently engaged in research related to his dissertation which is titled, "The Relationship of Academic Training and Educational Experience to the Administrative Effectiveness of Secondary School Principals as Perceived by Teachers in Educational Region I, Thailand." The intent of the study is to determine if secondary school principals who have received academic training in educational administration differ significantly from those principals who have not.

In order to employ the methodology of the study, principals and teachers in Educational Region I will be asked to respond to questionnaires. It is my understanding that Dr. St. Clair, Acting Head of the Department of Educational Administration and Higher Education, has written to you and provided you with information concerning the design of the study as well as copies of the questionnaires which will be used in the study.

It would be very helpful to this study if you could lend your cooperation and assistance to it. To be sure, your approval of this study is absolutely necessary. Any assistance you could provide in this matter would be greatly appreciated.

Should you have any questions or need additional information, please contact me. Thank you in advance for your assistance in the matter.

Sincerely,

Carl R. Anderson Associate Professor Department of Administration and Higher Education

215

daw

#### APPENDIX C

#### A SET OF QUESTIONNAIRES FOR

#### THE PRINCIPAL

APPENDIX C-1:	Letter from the Under-Secretary to Participating Principal.
APPENDIX C-2:	Letter from the Researcher to the Principal.
APPENDIX C-3:	Table of Random Numbers.
APPENDIX C-4:	Principal's Questionnaire in Thai.
APPENDIX C-4*:	Principal's Questionnaire in English.

216

#### APPENDIX C-1



กระทรวงศึกษาชิการ

11 ขั้นวาคม ๒๕๑

เรื่อง ขอความร่วมมือช่วยเหลือในการทำวิทยานิพนษ์

(e.)

เรียน อาจารย์ใหญ่ หรือผู้อำนวยการ ร.ร.มัชยมศึกษา ในเขตการศึกษา ๑

ก้วยนายประชุม รอกประเสริฐ นักศึกษาระกับปริญญาเอก แห่ง Oklahoma State University สหรัฐอเมริกา ต้องการทราบข้อมูลต่าง ๆ จากแบบสอบถามอาจารย์ใหญ่ หรือผู้อำนวยการเพื่อประกอบการเขียนวิทยานิพนซ์ และนายประชุมฯได้ขออนุญาตเรื่องนี้มายัง กระทรวงศึกษาชิการ โดยมอบหมายให้นายเจก็จ สีกลรัศมี เป็นผู้แทน

กระทรวงศึกษาซิการได้พิจารณาแล้วเห็นว่า วิทยานิพนธ์นี้จะเป็นประโยชน์แก้ การศึกษา จึงเรียนมาเพื่อโปรคให้ความร่วมมือต่อไปค้วย

ขอแสกงกวามนับถือ(อยางสูง)

ลา ราชภาบ-(นายังรูญี่ วงศ์สายบนที่, ปลัดกระทรวงศึกษาธิการ

กองนิติการ สำนักงานปลัดกระทรวง โทร. แษษสอส APPENDIX C-2

# Oklahoma State University

DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND HIGHER EDUCATION STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 GUNDERSEN HALL (405) 372-6211, EXT. 6461

อ ทยะเมท ตรุจ๙

เรียน ท่านอาจารย์ให ู่หรือผู้อำนวยการโรงเรียน.....

กระแม นายประชุม รอกประเสริฐ นักศึกษาบัณฑิตวิทยาลัยแห่ง Oklahoma State University เมือง Stillwater มลรัฐ Oklahoma กำลังศึกษาและเซียน วิทยานิพนซ์เรื่อง The Relationship of Academic Training and Educational Experience to the Administrative Effectiveness of Secondary School Principals as Repeived by Teachers in Educational Region I, Thailand. สาระสาคัญของวิทยานิพนซ์ฉบับนี้เป็นการศึกษาถึงประสิทธิภาพสัมพันธ์และความสาเร็จในการ บริหารโรงเรียน ระหว่างอาจารย์ใหญ่หรือผู้อำนวยการ ผู้ซึ่งสำเร็จการศึกษาวิชาบริหาร การศึกษา กับผู้ซึ่งสาเร็จการศึกษาวิชาแขนงอื่น ๆ เป็นที่หวังว่าผลที่ไก้จากวิทยานิพนซ์ฉบับนี้ จะเป็นประโยชน์บ้างต่อการพัฒนาการศึกษาของประเทศในอนาคต

ข้อมูลซึ่งจะใช้ในการศึกษาเรื่องนี้จะไค้จากแบบสอบถามอาจารย์โหลู่หรือ ผู้อำนวยการ และแบบสอบถามครู—อาจารย์ ซึ่งแบบสอบถามทั้งสองฉบับนี้จะไค้รับการตอบ โดยอาจารย์โหลู่หรือผู้อำนวยการ และครู—อาจารย์จากโรงเรียนมัธยมซองรัฐบาลในภาค การศึกษา 1 ซึ่งโรงเรียนของท่านและท่านเป็นส่วนหนึ่ง

ฉะนั้น กระผมจึงใคร่ขอความกรุณาร่วมมือช่วยเหลือจากท่านในการศึกษาและ เชียนวิทยานิพนซ์ฉบับนี้ คังต่อไปนี้คือ

 ก. กระผมใครขอความกรุณาจากท่านไก้โปรค<u>ตอบแบบสอบถามอาจารย์ให</u>้ <u>หรือผู้อำนวยการ (แบบสอบถาม ก.)</u>

ข. กรณา เลือกครู-อาจารย์ จำนวน 10 ท่าน ในโรง เรียนของท่าน<u>โดยใช้</u>
 <u>วิชีการสุ่มทั่วอย่าง ซึ่งมีวิชีการกังต่อไปนี้จาก</u> Table of Random Numbers (ซึ่งได้
 แนบมาพร้อมกันนี้) <u>ขอท่านได้โปรกชี้ไปที่เลขตัวใกตัวหนึ่งแล้ว เลือกเอาตัว เลข จำนวน</u>
 <u>10 ตัว ในที่สทางใกที่สทางหนึ่ง เพียงที่สทาง เกียว</u> ซึ่งอาจ เป็นทางชวาหรือทางซ้าย หรือ
 ข้างบน หรือข้างล่าง ของตัว เลขที่ท่านชี้ <u>และตัว เลขทั้ง 10 ตัว ที่ท่านเลือกได้จะต้อง เป็นตัวเลข</u>

<u>ทัวอย่าง</u> สมมุทิวาทานซีไปที่เลข 61 ทานจะก้องใช้เลขแถวใกแถวหนึ่ง กังก่อไปนี้ 61, 60, 69, 49, 05, 47, 41, 56, 38, 39. หรือ 61, 22, 42, 91, 46, 51, 80, 06, 14, 95. หรือ .61, 05, 26, 22, 61, 91, 27, 85, 73, 66. หรือ 61, 62, 32, 71, 84, 23, 56, 73, 21, 62

เหตุผลที่ต้องใช้วิษีกังกล่าวนี้คือ 1) เพื่อให้โอกาสแก่ครู—อาจารย์พุกท่านไก้รับ เลือกเป็นผู้ตอบแบบสอบถาม 2) เป็นวิษีการที่ดีวิษีหนึ่งทางวิทยาศาสตร์ซึ่งใช้ในการทำงานวิจัย

ฉะนั้น ขอท่านไก้โปรกช่วย เหลือกระผมในการ เลือกครู—อาจารย์ผู้ตอบแบบสอบถาม โดยวิชีการกังกล่าวและอธิบายแล้วข้างต้น และ<u>กรุณาเซียนชื่อสกุลของครู—อาจารย์ทั้ง 10 ท่าน</u> ลงในแบบสอบถาม ข.

ค. ขอท่านไก้โปรกกรุณา<u>แจกแบบสอบถามครู-อาจารย์ให้แก่ครู-อาจารย์ทั้ง</u>
 <u>10 ท่าน ซึ่งท่านเขียนรายชื่อในแบบสอบถาม ข</u>. ให้เวลาประมาณ 3 – 4 วันแก่กรู-อาจารย์
 ทั้ง 10 ท่าน ตอบแบบสอบถาม <u>และโปรกเก็บคำตอบจากครู-อาจารย์ทั้ง 10 ท่าน ผนึกใส่ซอง</u>
 <u>ซึ่งทึกแสตมป์และแนบมาพร้อมกันนี้ส่งกลับคืนให้แก่ผู้รวบรวมข้อมูล (นายเจก็จ สีกลรัศมี)</u>
 กังที่อยู่ปรากฏอยู่หน้าซองเรียบร้อยแล้ว

อนึง สำหรับคำตอบของครู-อาจารย์แต่ละท่านนั้นเป็นความลับและจะบรรจุอยู่ ในซองซึ่งปีกผนึกเรียบร้อย ขอท่านได้บรรจุซองเหล่านั้นลงในซองใหยู่เลยที่เดียว <u>ฉะนั้น</u> <u>สิ่งที่จะต้องส่งกลับคืนโดยบรรจุลงในซองใหยู่จะต้องประกอบด้วย</u>

กำตอบของทานทั้งแบบสอบถาม ก. และ ข. จำนวน 2 แผน หรือ
 4 หน้ากระกาษ

2. คำตอบจากครู-อาจารย์ในโรงเรียนของท่าน จำนวน 10 ซอง

ท้ายสุดกระผมขอขอบพระคุณที่กรุณาสละเวลาและให้ความร่วมมือช่วยเหลือ ครั้งนี้เป็นอย่างสูง ผลจากความร่วมมือช่วยเหลือของท่านครั้งนี้ นอกจากจะช่วยให้กระผม สำเร็จการศึกษาแล้ว ยังอาจเกิดประโยชน์แก่การพัฒนาการศึกษาของชาติในอนาคต หากท่าน มีข้อแนะนำอันใดซึ่งจะเกิดประโยชน์ต่อการศึกษาและเขียนวิทยานิพันธ์ฉบับนี้ กระผมขอน้อมรับ ก้วยความยินดี แระผมหวังและรอในความกรุณาจากท่าน

ขอแสกงความนับถืออย่างสูง

(นายประชุม รอกประเสริฐ)

ปล. ขอท่านไก้โปรกเก็บรวบรวมคำตอบจากครูอาจารย์พร้อมทั้งคำตอบของ ท่านเอง <u>ส่งกลับคืนให้แก่ผู้เก็บรวบรวมซ้อมูลก่อน วันที่....</u> เพราะหลังจากกำหนกเวลากังกล่าวแล้วจะทำให้มีอุปสรรค เนื่องจากโรงเรียนปิคภาค การศึกษา ประกอบกับกระผมเองปรารถนาที่จะไก้รับข้อมูลเหล่านี้ เพื่อนำไปตีความหมาย และ<u>เขียนลงในวิทยานิพนซ์ให้ทันตามกำหนกเวลา (ก่อนกลางเดือน มิถุนายน 2519)</u>.

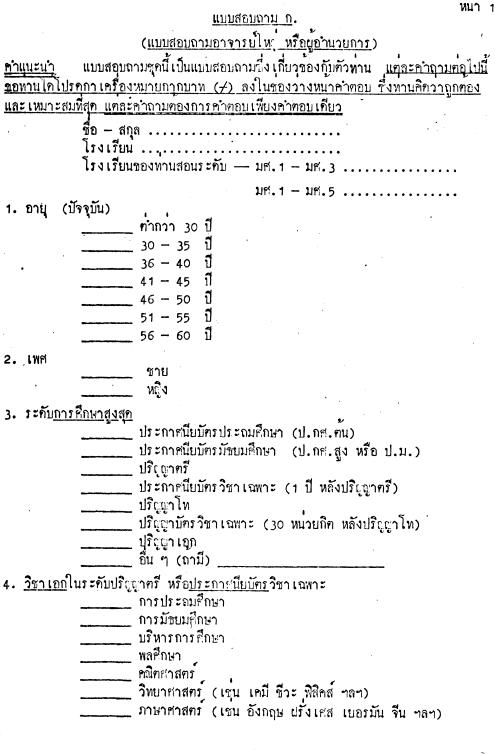
#### TABLE OF RANDOM NUMBERS

ขอทานไก้โปรกใช้ Table of Random Numbers ในการสุ่มเลือก กรู-อาจารย์ 10 ทาน ในโรงเรียนของทาน โปรกอานคำแนะนำและวิชีใช้ Table of Random Numbers อย่างละเอียกในข้อ ช. ของจกหมาย ซึ่งแนบมาพร้อมกันนี้.

Have fun by using this research instrument

221

1. 1.



\_\_\_\_\_สังคมศึกษา (เช่น รัฐศาสตร์ ภูมิศาสตร์ ประวัติศาสตร์ ฯลฯ) \_\_\_\_\_ บุริหารชุรุกิจ

\_\_\_\_\_ อื่น ๆ (ถ้ามี)

5. <u>วิชาเอก</u>ในระคับปริ<sub>จ</sub>ุญาโท – เอก หรือ<u>ปริจุญา</u>บัตรวิชาเฉพาะ

\_\_\_\_\_ การประถมศึกษา

\_\_\_\_\_ การมัธยมศึกษา

บริหารการศึกษา

\_\_\_\_\_ พลศึกษา

\_\_\_\_\_ คณิทศาสตร์

\_\_\_\_\_ วิทยาศาสตร์ (เช่น เคมี ชีวะ พิสิคส์ ฯลฯ)

\_\_\_\_\_ภาษาศาสตร์ (ชน อังกฤษ ฝรั่งเศส เยอรมัน ฯลฯ)

\_\_\_\_\_ สังคมศึกษา เช่น วัฐกาสตว์ ภูมิศาสตร์ ประวัติศาสตร์ ฯลฯ) \_\_\_\_\_ บุริหารซูรูกิจ

\_\_\_\_ อื่น ๆ (ถามี)

6. ทานมีประสบการณ์ในการสอนุโรงเรียนมาแล้ว

\_\_\_\_ น้อยกว่า 5 ปี

5 - 10 ปี

\_\_\_\_ 11 - 15 ปี

\_\_\_\_\_ 16 <u>-</u> 20 ปี

\_\_\_\_\_ 21 - 25 ปี

\_\_\_\_\_ 26 - 30 ปี

\_\_\_\_\_ 36 - ุ40 ปี

\_\_ มากกวา 40 ปี

7. ระกับโรงเรียนที่ท่านมีประสบการณ์ในการสอน

\_\_\_\_\_ ประถมศึกษา

\_\_\_\_\_มัฐยมศึกษาตอนตน

\_\_\_\_\_ มัธยมศึกษาตอนปลาย

\_\_\_\_\_ วิทยาลัย หรือ มหาวิทยาลัย

\_\_\_\_\_อื่น ๆ (ถามี) \_\_\_

8. <u>วิชา</u>ที่ท่านเคยมีประสบการน์ในการสอนมาแล้ว

\_\_\_\_\_ การประถมศึกษา

\_\_\_\_ การมัชยมศึกษา

บริหารการศึกษา

\_\_\_\_ พลศึกษา

คณิทศาสทร์

\_\_\_\_\_ วิทยากาสกร์ (เว่น เกมี ชีวะ พิสิกส์ ฯลฯ)

•

\_\_\_\_\_ภาษาศาสตร์ (เช่น อังกฤษ ฝรั่งเศส เยอรมัน จีน ฯลฯ)

223

\_ สังคมศาสตร์ (เช่น รัฐศาสตร์ ภูมิศาสตร์ ประวัติศาสตร์ ฯลฯ) \_ บุริหารธุรุกิจ

\_\_\_\_\_\_อื่น ๆ (ถ้ามี) \_\_\_\_\_\_ 9. ก่อนที่ท่านจะได้รับแต่งตุ้งเป็นอาจารย์ใหญ่ หรือผู้อำนวยการ ท่าน<u>เคย</u>กำรงตำแหน่ง \_\_\_\_\_\_ ผู้สวยอาจารย์ใหญ่งายวิชาการ

\_\_\_\_\_ ผู้ช่วยอาจารย์ใหวู้ผ่ายบริหาร

\_\_\_\_\_ หั้วหน้าสายหรือหมู่วุดวิชา

\_\_\_\_\_ อาจารย์ หรือครูผู้สอน

\_\_\_\_\_อื่น ๆ (ถ้ามี) \_\_\_\_

10. ท่านมีประสบการณ์ใน<u>การบริหาร</u>โรงเรียนมาแล้ว

1 - 5 ปี

- 6 10 ปี
- \_\_\_\_ 11 15 ปี

16 - 20 ปี -----

\_\_\_\_\_ 21 - 25 ปี

\_\_\_\_\_ 26 - 30 J \_\_\_\_\_ 31 - 35 ปี

- \_\_\_\_\_ 36 40 1

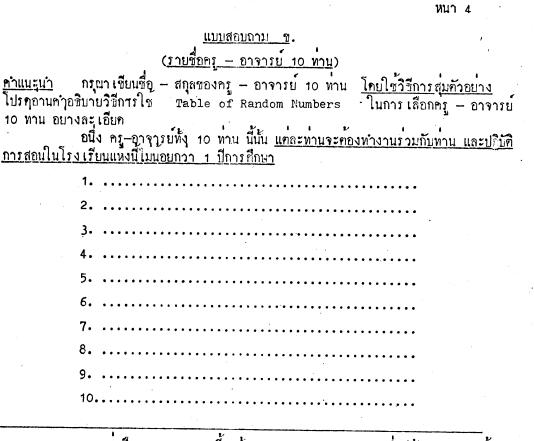
\_\_\_\_\_มากกว่า 40 ปี 11. ระคับโรงเรียนที่ท่านมีประสบการณ์ใน<u>การบริหาร</u>

\_\_\_\_\_ประถมศึกษา .

- \_\_\_\_\_มัธยมศึกษาตอนต้น
- มัธยมศึกษาตอนปลาย
- \_\_\_\_\_ วิทยาลัย หรือ มหาวิทยาลัย \_\_\_\_\_ อื่น ๆ (ถ้ามี) \_\_\_\_\_

แบบสอบถาม ก.มีเพียง 11 หัวข้อ ขอขอบพระคุณในความร่วมมือช่วยเหลือของท่าน <u>โปรคพลิกไปหน้าสุกท้าย (หน้า 4) เพื่อเขียนชื่อ – สกุลของครู – อาจารย์ 10 ทาน</u> ในโรงเรียนซองทานในแบบสอบถาม ซ.

หนา 3



<u>กรุณาส่งคืนแบบสอบถามชุดนี้ (ทั้งแบบสอบถาม ก.และ ช. ซึ่งมีทั้งหมด 4 หน้ากระกาษ)</u> ไปยังผู้เก็บรวบรวมข้อมูล โกยใชซองซึ่งติดแสตมป์และไกแนบมาพร้อมกับแบบสอบถาม

ขอขอบพระคุณที่ท่านได้กรุณาสละเวลาให้ความร่วมมือช่วยเหลือ ซออำนาจคุณพระ ศรีรัศนครับจงคลบันดาลให้ทานประสบแก่ความสุข ความเจริญ และสมหวังในสิ่งที่ปรารถนา ทุกประการ เทอญ.

#### APPENDIX C-4\*

#### PRINCIPAL'S QUESTIONNAIRE

#### (QUESTIONNAIRE A)

DIRECTIONS: For each of the following questions select the most appropriate answer. Put a mark, X, in the space in front of your selection. BE SURE .... PLEASE CHECK ONLY ONE ANSWER. Your name..... School's name..... Organizational level of your school M.S. 1-3 M.S. 1-5 1. Age (in years, as of today) under 30 30 to 35 36 to 40 41 to 45 46 to 50 51 to 55 56 to 60 2. Sex male female 3. The highest level of educational background Certificate of Elementary Education Certificate of Secondary Education Baccalaureate Specialist's Certificate (one year beyond Bachelor's degree) Master's degree Specialist's degree (above Master's degree) Doctorate Other (specific)..... 4. Undergraduate major Elementary Education Secondary Education Educational Administration Physical Education Mathematics Sciences (e.g., Chemistry, Biology, Physics) Languages (e.g., English, French, etc.) Social Studies (e.g., Sociology, History, etc.) Business Other (specific)..... 5. Graduate major

Elementary Education Secondary Education Educational Administration Physical Education

Mathematics Sciences Languages Social Studies Business Other (specific).....

6. Total number of years of classroom teaching experience 5

 Le	ss i	than
 5	to	10
 11	to	15
16	to	20
21	to	25
 26	to	30
31	to	35
36	to	40
Ove	er (	۰0

7. Organizational level at which you have had the majority of teaching experience Elementary school Junior highschool

Senior highschool

College or University

Other (specific).....

8. Subject area that was your major teaching responsibility

Elementary Education

Secondary Education

Educational Administration

Physical Education

Mathematics

Sciences

. Languages Social Studies

Business

\_Other (specific).....

9. Before you have been appointed as the principal, you used to work as..... Assistant Principal for Academic Affairs Assistant Principal for Administrative or Business Affairs Chairman or Head of Subject area .

Staff teacher Other (specific).....

10. Total number of years of administrative experience

	1	to	5
	6	to	10
1	1	to	15
1	6	to	20
2	1	to	25
2	6	to	30
3	1	to	35
3	6	to	40
0	ve	r 4	10

11. Organizational level at which you have had the majority of your administrative experience

	ry School
Junior h	ighschool
Senior h	ighschool
College	or University
Other (s	pecific)

This questionnaire is ended here. Thank you very much for your kind cooperation.

PLEASE TURN TO THE LAST PAGE IN ORDER TO LIST 10 NAMES OF YOUR STAFF MEMBERS.....

١

#### PRINCIPAL'S QUESTIONNAIRE

#### (QUESTIONNAIRE B)

#### List of Ten Full-time Staff Members

Please list the first and the last name of <u>ten full-time teachers</u> in your school. Each of which must teach in this school and work with you not less than one academic year. BE SURE, USE THE TABLE OF RANDOM NUMBERS WHICH IS ATTACHED PROMPTLY WITH THIS SET OF QUESTIONNAIRES TO SELECT YOUR STAFF MEMBERS.

	•••••••••••••
2)	••••••
3)	•••••
5)	
7)	
	••••••
10)	••••••

Thank you for your kind assistance and cooperation. PLEASE RETURN THIS SET OF QUESTIONNAIRES (Questionnaire A, and Questionnaire B) TO THE DATA COLLECTOR BY USING THE RETURN ENVELOPE.

#### APPENDIX D

#### A SET OF QUESTIONNAIRES FOR

#### THE TEACHER

APPENDIX D-1:	Letter from the Acting Director-
	General of the Department of
	General Education to the
	Participating Principal and
	Teachers.

- APPENDIX D-2: Letter from the Researcher to the Participating Teachers.
- APPENDIX D-3: Teacher's Questionnaire-the Perceptions of Administrative Interaction Questionnaire (P.A.I.Q.).

#### APPENDIX D-1



#### N MID ocort/cobios

กรมสามัญที่กษา ขันวาคม ๒๕๑๔

เรื่อง ขอกวามร่วมมือในการกรอกขอมูลทาวิทยานิพมช

เรียน กรูใหญ่ อาจารย์ใหญ่ ผู้อำนวยการโรงเรียนขั้นพิเศษโรงเรียนรัฐบาลส่วนกลางและ ส่วนภูมิภาค เขตการศึกษา •

สิ่งที่สงมากวย แบบสอบถาม จำนวน 99 ฐค

ค้วยนายประชุม รอกประเสริฐ นักศึกษาปริญญาเอก แห่ง Oklahoma State University สหรัฐอเมริกา ต้องการทราบข้อมูลต่าง ๆ จากแบบสอบถาม ครู – อาจารย์ . เพื่อประกอบการเวียนวิทยานิะบอ้ หากครู – อาจารย์ ของท่านกรอกแบบสอบถามเสร็จแล้ว ขอได้โปรคใส่ของที่แบบมานี้กินด้วย

กองการมัชยมศึกษาได้พิจารณาแล้วเห็นว่า วิทยานิพนษ์นี้จะเป็นประโยชน์แก่การศึกษา จึงเรียนมาเพื่อโปรกให้ความร่วมมือก่อไป

ขอแสกงกว่ามนับถืออย่างสูง

(มายบุญ เนิ่ม หมูบรรรจง) ผู้ช่วยผู้อำนวยการกอง ปฏิบิติราชการแพบ ผู้อำนวยการกองการมัชยมศึกษา

งานทุรการ โทร. ๔๑๙๙๙ษ

#### APPENDIX D-2

## Oklahoma State University

DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND HIGHER EDUCATION STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 CUNDERSEN HALL (405) 372-6211, EXT. 6461

#### มกราคม ษต้อ๙

เรียน คณาจารย์ที่รัก

โรงเรียนของท่านและคัวท่านเป็นส่วนหนึ่ง ซึ่งมีส่วนร่วมในการศึกษา เพื่อการ เขียนวิทยานิพนซ์ เรื่อง The Relationship of Academic Training and Educational Experience to the Administrative Effectiveness of Secondary School Principals as Perceived by Teachers in Educational Region I, Thailand. สาระสาคัญของวิทยานิพนซ์ฉบับนี้ เป็นการศึกษาถึงประสิทธิภาพผัมพันษ์และความสาเร็จในการบริหารโรงเรียนระหว่างผู้ซึ่ง สาเร็จการศึกษาวิชาแขนงอื่น ๆ เป็นที่หวังว่าผลที่ได้จากวิทยานิพนซ์ฉบับนี้จะเป็นประโยชน์ บ้างต่อการพัฒนากรศึกษาของประเทศในอนากต

ณะนั้น กระผมจึงใครขอความกรุณาร่วมมือช่วยเหลือจากท่าน กล่าวคือ ขอท่าน ไก้โปรกสละเวลาประมาณ 15 – 20 นาที เพื่อตอบแบบสอบถามครู–อาจารย์ ซึ่งกระผม ไก้แนบมาพร้อมกับหนังสือฉบับนี้ กรุณาตอบแบบสอบถามทั้ง 36 ข้อ (โปรกอ่านคำอริบาย หรือคำแนะนำอย่างละเอียคก่อนตอบคำถาม) และ<u>ในการตอบคำถามแต่ละห้อนั้น ขอท่านได้</u> <u>โปรกตอบตามความรู้สึก และความศึกเห็นอันแท้จริงของท่านที่มีต่อโรงเรียน อาจารย์ให</u>ะุ่ <u>หรือผู้อำนวยการโรงเรียน ซึ่งท่านกำลังร่วมปฏิบัติงานอยู่ในขณะนี้</u>

เมื่อตอบเสร็จเรียบร้อยแล้ว <u>กรุณาแยกเฉพาะแบบสอบถามและคำตอบของท่าน</u> <u>ซึ่งอยู่ในแผ่นเกียวกันเพียงแผ่นเกียว ผนึกลงในของซึ่งได้แนบมาด้วยแล้วเช่นเกียวกัน</u> ฉะนั้น คำตอบของท่านจะเป็นความลับ และ<u>โปรกมอบชองกระกาษคำตอบให้แก่อาจารย์ให่ หรือ ผู้อำนวยการโรงเรียนของท่าน อาจารย์ให**่** หรือผู้อำนวยการจะเป็นผู้ส่งคำตอบของท่าน ไปยัง นายเจก็จ สีกลรัศมี ผู้เก็บและรวบรวมข้อมูลในการเขียนวิทยานิพนษ์ของกระผม ในประเทศไทย</u>

แลจากความร่วมมือช่วยเหลือของท่านครั้งนี้ นอกจากจะช่วยให้กระผมสำเร็จ การศึกษาแล้ว ยังอาจเกิดประโยชน์แก่การพัฒนาการศึกษาของชาติในอนาคต กระผมขอ

หมา 2

ขอบพระคุณที่ได้กรุณาสละเวลาและให้ความร่วมมือช่วยเหลือครั้งนี้เป็นอย่างสูง ขออำนาจ คุณพระศรีรักนตรัยและสิ่งศักดิ์สิทซิ์ จงกลบันดาลให้ท่านและครอบครัวประสบแต่ความสุข ความเจริ(; และความสมหวังในสิ่งที่ปรารถนาทุกประการ.

ขอแสกงความนับถือ

(นายประชุม รอดประเสริฐ)

ปล. กรุณามอบกระกาษคำตอบของท่านให้แก่อาจารย์ใหญ่ หรือ ผู้อำนวยการ โรงเรียนของท่าน ก่อน วันที่

ชอบคุณ

#### APPENDIX D-3

#### <u>ิแบบสอบถามครุ-อาจารย์</u>

<u>คำแนะนำ</u> แบบสอบถามซุคนี้ประกอบค้วยซ้อความค่าง ๆ 36 หัวซ้อ ซึ่งเกี่ยวข้องกับหน้าที่ ของถาจารย์ให…่ หรือผู้อำนวยการโรงเรียน และหน้าที่ของโรงเรียน ซึ่งท่านกำลังทำการ สอนอยู่ขณะนี้ <u>ณ ท้ายซ้อความแต่ละหัวซ้อ ซอท่านไค้โปรกกาเครื่องหมายกากบาท (≁) ลงใน</u> <u>ซองหรือบลือกที่ท่านมีความเห็นสอกคลอุ้งกับซ้อความแต่ละหัวซ้อ ซึ่งเกี่ยวกับการปฏิบัติงานของ</u> <u>อาจารย์ใหว่ หรือนอำนวยการ และหน้าที่ของโรงเรียนโดยทั่วไป กรุณาเลือกคำตอบที่ท่าน</u> <u>เห็นว่ากีที่สุดเพียงคำตอบเกี่ยว</u> เลชอารบิคแต่ละตัวมีความหมาย<u>กังต่อไปนี้</u>

		and the star of the start of the
6	=	เป็นความจริง <u>อย่างที่สุก</u>
5	=	<u>สวนมาก</u> เป็นความจริง
4	=	เป็นความจริง <u>บ้อยครั้ง</u>
3	ŧ	เป็นกวามจริง <u>บางครั้งบางคราว</u>
2	=	เป็นความจริงบอยครั้ง

I = <u>ไมเป็น</u>ความจริงเลย

		6	5	4	3	2	1	
1.	ปัญหาต่าง ๆ ของโรงเรียนเคมีการคากการณ์ไว้ล่วงหน้า	·						
2.	โรงเรียนยอมรับสถานการณ์เมื่อมีปัญหาเกิดชื่น							
3.	ศึกษาขอมุลตาง ๆ กอนตัดสินุโจแกปัญหาพุกครั้ง							
4.	แหลงที่มาของขอมลในการแก่ปี:หาใครับการพี่จารณาอย่างรอบคอบ							
5.	หึกษาและพิจาระา้ทุกแง่ทุกมุนของปัญหาโดยละเอียด นำวิธีการแก้ปัญหาเฉพาะอย่างมาใช้ในการแก่ปัญหาของโรงเรียน							
6.	นำวิชีการแก้บัญหาเฉพาะอย่างมาใช้ในการแก้ปัญหาของโรงเรียน							
7.	การกำเนินงานแก่ปัญหาได้รับการแสดงความคิดเห็นและวิภาควิจารณ์อย่าง							
	กวางขวาง							
8.	จุกสำคัญของการแก่ปัญหาไครับการพี่จารณาเป็นพี่เศษ							
9.	วิธีการแก้บัญหาที่ได้รับความเห็นสอกคล้องต้องกันมีเหตุผลดี							
10.	คร–อาจารยุไครับทราบนโยบายหลักของโรงเรียนโดยสม่าเสมอ							
11.	ชุมชนและผูปกครองนักเรียนมีสวนไครูเห็นในความสำเร็จของโรงเรียนและ							
	ของนักเรียน							
12.	ของนักเรียน ครู—อาจารยุไก้รับทราบถึงวิธีการหรือหลักเกณฑ์ในการวัดผลงานของคน							
13.	_กรุ–อาจารยสามารถแสกงกวามกิดเห็นและวิภากวิจารณ์ปัญหาการปฏิบัติงานภาย							
	ในโรงเรียนของกันและกันได							
14.	ในโรงเรียนของกันและกันได้ ครู-อาจารย์และผูปกครองมีโอกาสที่จะให้คำแนะนำเพื่อแก้ไขข้อบกพรองของ							
	โรงเรียน							
15.	โร้งเรียน ครู–อาจารย์ทราบถึงความรู้สึกของชุมชนที่มีก่อโรงเรียนและโครงการของ			•				
	โรงเรียน							
							. 1	

		1	1 1	1 1	· 1	1	1
16.	ครู—อาจารยสามารถแสดงความคิกเห็นได้อย่างอิสระเสรี	<u> </u>	+	- · ·	-+		
17.	ครู-อาจารย์สามารถแสคงความคิกเห็นได้อย่างอิสระเสรี ครู-อาจารย์เข้าใจในความรู้สึกและความคิกเห็นของนักเรียนที่มีต่อโรงเรียน		┝─┤	-			
18.	ครู้-อาจารย์และบุคคลภายในโรงเรียน (เช่น เสมียนพนักงาน นักการ คนครัว		$\left  - \right $			-+	<u></u>
	าล้า) มีความสัมพันข์และเข้าอกเข้าใจกันเป็นอย่างดี						
19.	ครู-อาจารย์ได้รับคำแนะนำและการชวยเหลืออยางเพียงพอจากอาจารย์โหต		$\left  - \right $				
20.	โร้งเรียนมีกฏขอบังคับและระเบียบวินัยที่ดีที่เหมาะสมสำหรับนักเรียน				-+		
21.	โรงเรียนมือปกรณการเรียนการสอนกยางเพียงพก		$\vdash$		-+	-+	<u>.</u>
22.	ครู—อาจารย <u>โครับหนาที่ผู้เศษมากเกินไป</u>		$\left  \right $			-+-	
23.	ครู—อาจารย <u>์ได้รับหน้าที่ผู้เศษมากเกินไป</u> กิจกรรมของโรงเรียนได้รับการจักและวางแผนอย่างดี เพื่อให้งานคำเนินไป		$\vdash$	-+	-+		
	โกยเรียบรอย				1		
24.	โดยเรียบร้อย โรงเรียนมีตารางกิจกรรม เพื่อให้การคำเนินงานเป็นไปอย่างมีประสิทธิภาพ		-				
25.	กาการและบรุโวยไรงไรยบไดรบอารปรบปรงไหยไม่สถาพท่อเสบอ		·	-+	-		
26.	ไรงเรียนไครับการสนับสนุนไหมีการจัดกิจกรรมและการศึกษานอกหลักสุตรแก						
	นักเรียน						
27.	นักเรียน โรงเรียนมีระบบที่กิโนการรายงานผลการเรียนของนักเรียนไปยังผู้ปกครอง		-+	-+			
28.	โรงเรียนจัดทดลองและสาธิตแนวการสอนไหม ๆ อยุเสมอ	-+	-+	-+-			
29.	โรงเรียนมีการวักผลการเรียนการสอนเป็นประจำแล้ะมีประสิทธิภาพ ครู—อาจารย์มีการแลกเปลี่ยนความคิดเห็นและชาวสารค้านการศึกษากันอยู่		+		+		
30.	ครู-อาจารยมีการแลกเปลี่ยนความคิดเห็นและชาวสารค้านการศึกษากันอยู่	-+	+	-+-			
	เส้มอุ						
31.	เสมอ อาจาร ูใหวู แนะแนวการ เรียนการสอนแบบใหม่แก่ครู –อาจารย์ทุกสาขาวิชา	-+	+				
32.	ไรงเรียนจัดหา <u>เอกสาร</u> เกี่ยวกับวัสคุและอุปกร <b>ณ</b> ชวยสอนแบบไหม่ไหอยาง	-+	-+-	-+-		+	
	เพียงพอ เหตุการณ์ที่เกิกขึ้นในโรงเรียนได้รับการเอาใจใสด้วยดีเสมอ						
33.	ูเหตุการณที่เกิดขึ้นในโรงเรียนได้รับการเอาใจใส่ควยดีเสมอ	-+					
34.	โรงเรียนมีบริการข่าวสารต่าง ๆ สำหรับครู—อาจารย์ ครู—อาจารย์มีช่วงเวลูาที่เพียงพอและเหมาะสุมในการเข้าร่วมกิจกรรมพิเศษ	+	+		+		-
35.	ครู-อาจารยมีช่วงเวลาที่เพียงพอและเหมาะสมในการเข้าร่วมกิจกรรมพิเศษ	-+			+-		
	เหน เยียมไรงเรียนอื่น ๆ ประชมกรประจำปีจัดหลักสุตรโรงเรียน ฯลฯไ						
36.	โรงเรียนให้การศึกษาแก่นักเรียนอย่างมีประสิทธิภาพสมความมุงหมาย	+	+		+		

แบบสอบถามซุกนี้มีเพียง 36 หัวซ้อ <u>กรุณากา เครื่องหมายกากบาท (+) ลงในซ่อง</u> <u>หรือบลอกท้ายซอกวามแกละหัวซ้อ</u> <u>ผนึกคำตอบแบบสอบถามซุกนี้ลงในซองและคืนให้กับอาจารย์</u> <u>ใหว่ หรือผู้อำนวยการของท่าน คำตอบของท่านจะปิกเป็นความลับ</u>

ขอขอบพระคุณที่ท่านไค้กรุณาสุละเวลาให้ความร่วมมือช่วยเหลือ ขออำนาจคุนพระหรี รัศนตรับ จงกลบันกาลให้ท่านประสบแก่ความสุข ความเจริญ และสมหวังในสิ่งที่ปรารถนาทุกประการ เทอญ.

หน้า 2

#### APPENDIX E

A FOLLOW-UP LETTER AND A LETTER OF THANKS FROM THE RESEARCHER

TO THE PARTICIPANTS

## APPENDIX E-1: Follow-Up Letter to the Principals.

APPENDIX E-2: Letter of Thanks to the Participating Principals and Teachers.

236

APPENDIX E-1

# Oklahoma State University

DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND HIGHER EDUCATION STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 STILLWÄTER, OKLAHOMA 74074 GUNDERSEN HALL (405) 372-6211, EXT. 6461

#### 11 กุมภาพันษ์ 2519 เรียน อาจารย์โหญ่ หรือ ผู้อำนวยการโรงเรียน หลายสัปคาห์ล่วงมาแล้ว ผู้แทนคำเนินการทำวิทยานีพนษ์ของกระผม ไก้ส่งแบบสอบถามต่าง ๆ มายังท่าน กังก่อไปนี้

- ก. แบบสอบถามอาจารย์ใหญ่ ผู้อำนวยการโรงเรียน (จำนวน 1 ซุก)
   แบบสอบถามซุกนี้ท่านเป็นผู้ตอบเอง
- แบบสอบถามครู อาจารย์ (จำนวน 10 ชุก) ท่านเป็นผู้แจกจ่าย แบบสอบถามทั้ง 10 ชุก นี้ให้แก่ครู – อาจารย์ในโรงเรียนของท่าน โดยวิธีการสุ่มตัวอย่าง จำนวน 10 ท่าน และครู – อาจารย์ทั้ง 10 ท่าน จะเป็นผู้คอบแบบสอบถามชุกนี้

อนึ่ง หากท่านยังมิได้จัดการหรือกำเนินการตอบแบบสอบถามดังกล่าวแล้ว ข้างต้น ขอท่านได้โปรกกรุณากำเนินการและส่งคำตอบแบบสอบถามกลับคืน หรือหากท่าน ยังมิได้รับแบบสอบถามต่าง ๆ ข้างต้นแตประการใก ขอท่านได้โปรกแจ้งให้แก่ผู้กำเนินการ ทำวิทยานิพนษ์ของกระผม โดยฉีกส่วนท้ายของหนังสือฉบับนี้ส่งกลับคืน และใช้ของติกแสตมป์ ซึ่งได้แนบมาด้วยแล้ว ผู้แทนกำเนินการทำวิทยานิพนษ์ของกระผมจะเดินทางมาพบท่าน ด้วยตนเอง ตามกำหนกเวลาที่ท่านได้นักหมายไว้ในส่วนท้ายของหนังสือฉบับนี้ ซึ่งท่านได้ ส่งกลับคืน

ขอขอบพระคุณในความร่วมมือช่วย เหลือครั้งนี้ของท่าน เป็นอย่างสูง.

#### ขอแสดงความนับถือ

(นายประชุม รอกประเสริฐ)

	ะสวนนี้สงกลับคืน โ	โคยใช้ซองซึ่ง ได้แนบมาด้วยแล่	 1)
ชื่อ-สกุล (อาจารย์ใหญ่)	/ผู้อำนวยการ)	าร จะส่งกลับคืนในเร็ววันนี้ ปรักษณี	••
est eils pernannen	IN ADUDALATAI	เพียนวนททุมภาพนซ	ศกนี้
ระหวาง เวลา	···· 1		

#### APPENDIX E-2

## Oklahoma State University

DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATIONAL ADMINISTRATION AND HIGHER EDUCATION STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 STILLWATER, OKLAHOMA 74074 GUNDERSEN HALL (405) 372-6211, EXT. 6461

15 กุมภาพันช์ 2519

เรียน อาจารย์ใหญ่/ผู้อำนวยการโรงเรียน .

ผู้แทนกำเนินการทำวิทยานิพนษ์ของกระผม ไก้รับกำคอบแบบสอบถาม ท่าง ๆ คืนเรียบร้อยแล้ว คำตอบและความกรุณาร่วมมือช่วยเหลือของท่านครั้งนี้ นอกจากจะช่วยให้กระผมสาเร็จการศึกษาแล้ว ยังเป็นที่หวังว่าอาจจะอำนวยประโยชน์ ให้แก่การพัฒนาการศึกษาของชาติในอนาคต

อนึ่ง ซอท่านได้โปรดเรียนคณาจารย์ผู้ตอบแบบสอบถามของกระผมด้วยว่า กระผมซอขอบพระคุณในความกรุณาร่วมมือช่วยเหลือซองทุกท่านอย่างสูง.

ขอแสคงความนับถือ

(นายประชุม รอกประเสรีฐ)

#### VITA 킱

Prachoom Rodprasert

Candidate for the Degree of

Doctor of Education

#### Thesis: THE RELATIONSHIP OF ACADEMIC TRAINING AND EDUCATIONAL EXPERIENCE TO THE ADMINISTRATIVE EFFECTIVENESS OF SECONDARY SCHOOL PRINCIPALS AS PERCEIVED BY TEACHERS IN EDUCATIONAL REGION I, THAILAND

Major Field: Educational Administration

Biographical:

- Personal Data: Born in Ban-Na, Nakhon-Nayok, Thailand, July 9, 1946, the son of Mark and Chom Rodprasert.
- Education: Attended elementary and junior secondary school at Ritthiya Wannalai School, Bangkhen, Bangkok, Thailand, 1955-1963; graduated from Saravithaya Senior Secondary School, Bangkhen, Bangkok, Thailand, in 1965; received Bachelor of Education Degree with a major in mathematics from the College of Education at Bangsaen, Chonburi, Thailand, in 1970; received Master of Education with a major in educational administration from Louisiana State University, Baton Rouge, Louisiana, in 1972; completed requirements for the Doctor of Education at Oklahoma State University in December, 1976.
- Professional Experience: Employed by the Royal Thai Government as teacher of general sciences and trigonometry in Sai Nam-Peung Secondary School, Phra-Khanong, Bangkok, Thailand, from May, 1969 to April, 1971.